Selecta Mathematica, New Series

A bijection between Littlewood–Richardson tableaux and rigged configurations

Anatol N. Kirillov, Anne Schilling[∗] and Mark Shimozono†

Abstract. We define a bijection from Littlewood–Richardson tableaux to rigged configurations and show that it preserves the appropriate statistics. This proves in particular a quasi-particle expression for the generalized Kostka polynomials $K_{\lambda R}(q)$ labeled by a partition λ and a sequence of rectangles R . The generalized Kostka polynomials are q -analogues of multiplicities of the irreducible $GL(n,\mathbb{C})$ -module V^{λ} of highest weight λ in the tensor product $V^{R_1} \otimes \cdots \otimes V^{R_L}$.

Mathematics Subject Classification (2000). Primary 05A19, 05A15.

Key words. Littlewood–Richardson tableaux, rigged configurations, generalized Kostka polynomials.

1. Introduction

1.1. Kostka polynomials

The irreducible highest weight polynomial representations V^{λ} of the general linear group $GL(n,\mathbb{C})$ are labeled by partitions $\lambda = (\lambda_1,\ldots,\lambda_n)$ with n parts obeying $\lambda_1 \geq \lambda_2 \geq \cdots \geq \lambda_n \geq 0$. The Kostka number $K_{\lambda\eta}$ indexed by a partition $\lambda = (\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n)$ and a sequence of nonnegative integers $\eta = (\eta_1, \dots, \eta_L)$ is the multiplicity of V^{λ} in the tensor product $V^{(\eta_1)} \otimes \cdots \otimes V^{(\eta_L)}$. It has a combinatorial interpretation as the number of column-strict tableaux of shape λ and content η , denoted by $\mathrm{CST}(\lambda;\eta)$.

The Kostka number has an important q-analogue $K_{\lambda n}(q)$, which is a polynomial in q with nonnegative integer coefficients that specializes to $K_{\lambda n}$ at $q = 1$. A combinatorial expression for $K_{\lambda n}(q)$ was provided by Lascoux and Schützenberger [17]. They define a statistic $c(T)$, called charge, for each column-strict tableau T

[∗] Supported by the "Stichting Fundamenteel Onderzoek der Materie".

[†] Partially supported by NSF grant DMS-9800941.

such that the coefficient of q^k in $K_{\lambda\eta}(q)$ is the number of tableaux in CST($\lambda;\eta$) of charge k: irillov, A. Schilling
 \int_{R}^{k} in $K_{\lambda\eta}(q)$ is th
 $K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum_{\lambda}$

$$
K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum_{T \in \text{CST}(\lambda;\eta)} q^{c(T)}.
$$
\n(1.1)

The Kostka polynomials occur in many different areas of mathematics and mathematical physics. For example, they can also be defined as the transition matrix between the Schur functions and the Hall–Littlewood symmetric functions which form bases of the ring of symmetric functions [19]. A geometrical interpretation of $K_{\lambda\eta}(q)$ was given by Lusztig [15]. Another combinatorial description of the Kostka polynomials that will be most relevant here is the interpretation in terms of rigged configurations.

1.2. Rigged configurations and fermionic formulas

In their study of the XXX model using Bethe Ansatz techniques, Kirillov and Reshetikhin [12] obtained an expression for the Kostka polynomials as the generating function of rigged configurations. Rigged configurations index the solutions of the Bethe Ansatz equations; they are sequences of partitions obeying certain conditions together with quantum numbers or riggings labeling the parts of the partitions.

Let $RC(\lambda;\eta)$ be the set of rigged configurations associated to λ and η , and write the elements as $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda; \eta)$ where ν denotes the sequence of partitions and J the quantum numbers. The set of rigged configurations is also endowed with a statistic, denoted by cc. In reference [12] an algorithm for a statistic-preserving bijection between the set of column-strict Young tableaux $\text{CST}(\lambda;\eta)$ and the set of rigged configurations $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda;\eta)$ was given. In particular, this bijection connects the generating function of rigged configurations to the charge representation of the Kostka polynomials (1.1), so that In reference [12] of column-strict $C(\lambda; \eta)$ was given
rigged configuration
so that
 $K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum$

$$
K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum_{(\nu,J)\in\text{RC}(\lambda;\eta)} q^{cc(\nu,J)}.
$$
\n(1.2)

\nthe quantum numbers in (1.2) can be performed explicitly

\n
$$
K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum_{\nu} q^{cc(\nu)} p_{\nu}(q),
$$

In fact, the sum over the quantum numbers in (1.2) can be performed explicitly to yield

$$
K_{\lambda\eta}(q) = \sum_{\nu \in \mathcal{C}(\lambda;\eta)} q^{cc(\nu)} p_{\nu}(q),
$$

where $p_{\nu}(q)$ is a product of q-binomial coefficients (see Theorem 2.10). This representation of the Kostka polynomials is exactly in quasi-particle form. In recent years, much research has been devoted to the study of quasi-particle representations of characters of conformal field theories and configuration sums of exactly solvable lattice models (see for example [1], [2], [3], [4], [5], [7], [8], [21], [27], [28] and references therein). These quasi-particle representations are physically interesting [9], [10] because they reflect the particle structure of the underlying model.

1.3. Generalized Kostka polynomials

Recently certain generalizations of the Kostka polynomials were introduced and studied [13], [21], [23], [24], [25], [26]. These generalized Kostka polynomials $K_{\lambda R}(q)$ are labeled by a partition λ and a sequence of rectangles $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$, that is, each $R_i = (\eta_i^{\mu_i})$ is a partition of rectangular shape. They are q-analogues of the Littlewood–Richardson coefficients c_{λ}^{R} which are multiplicities of the irreducible $GL(n,\mathbb{C})$ -module V^{λ} of highest weight λ in the tensor product $V^{R_1} \otimes \cdots \otimes V^{R_L}$. This multiplicity is equal to the cardinality of the set of Littlewood–Richardson tableaux LRT(λ ; R) [6]. When all R_i are single rows (in which case $R_i = (\eta_i)$), the generalized Kostka polynomial $K_{\lambda R}(q)$ reduces to the Kostka polynomial $K_{\lambda \eta}(q)$. Conjecturally, the generalized Kostka polynomials coincide with special cases of the spin generating functions over ribbon tableaux of Lascoux, Leclerc and Thibon [16].

In references [21], [23] the generalized Kostka polynomials were expressed as the generating function of Littlewood–Richardson tableaux with a generalized charge statistic c_R , extending the result for the Kostka polynomials of Lascoux and Schützenberger [17]: Figure Tibbon tableau

ie generalized Kos

lewood–Richardsc

esult for the Kost
 $K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$

$$
K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{T \in \text{LRT}(\lambda;R)} q^{c_R(T)}.
$$

A representation of the generalized Kostka polynomials in terms of rigged configurations was conjectured in [13], [21].

In this paper it is shown that the algorithm described in [11] gives a statisticpreserving bijection between Littlewood–Richardson tableaux and rigged configurations. This bijection extends the bijection between column-strict Young tableaux and rigged configurations [12], and in particular provides a proof of the quasiparticle representation of the generalized Kostka polynomials as conjectured in [13], [21].

1.4. Outline of the paper

This paper is organized as follows. In Section 2 the set of Littlewood–Richardson (LR) tableaux and the set of rigged configurations corresponding to a sequence of rectangles are defined. The charge expression of the generalized Kostka polynomials is recalled and the quasi-particle representation is stated. In Section 3 several operations on rectangles and their analogues on LR tableaux and rigged configurations are discussed. These operations are crucial for the definition of the bijection ϕ_R between LR tableaux and rigged configurations as given in Definition-Proposition 4.1. The definition of the bijection is based on the operations of splitting off the last column of the last rectangle in R and, if the last rectangle is a single column, removing one box from it. The algorithm of ref. [11] for the bijection, which is computationally simpler but less suitable for the proofs, is stated in Section 4.2.

The Evacuation Theorem 5.6 is proved in Section 5. It states that under the

bijection the evacuation of LR tableaux corresponds to the complementation of quantum numbers on rigged configurations. In Section 6 another recurrence for ϕ_R is given based on operations involving rows instead of columns as used in Definition-Proposition 4.1. This formulation of $\overline{\phi}_R$ is in a sense transpose to the description of $\overline{\phi}_{R^t}$ using the column operations where $R^t = (R_1^t, \ldots, R_L^t)$ and R_i^t is the transpose of R_i . It is used in Section 7 to prove the Transpose Theorem 7.1. Like the LR coefficients, the generalized Kostka polynomials have a transpose symmetry which has been explained combinatorially by a transpose bijection on LR tableaux [21], [24] and by a transpose bijection on rigged configurations [13]. The Transpose Theorem shows that the bijection from LR tableaux to rigged configurations intertwines these two transpose bijections. In references. [21], [24] families of statistic-preserving embeddings between sets of LR tableaux were defined. The Embedding Theorem 8.3 of Section 8 shows that these embeddings on LR tableaux correspond to an inclusion on rigged configurations under the bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations. The proof of the Embedding Theorem relies on the Evacuation Theorem. In Section 9 it is finally shown that the bijection is statistic preserving. The proof uses the Transpose Theorem 7.1 and the Embedding Theorem 8.3 to reduce to the case that all rectangles in R are single boxes. In the single box case the property that the bijection is statistic preserving can be checked explicitly. Some technical proofs are relegated to Appendices A and B.

2. Charge and quasi-particle representation of the generalized Kostka polynomials

In this section we define the set of Littlewood–Richardson tableaux and the set of rigged configurations, and recall the charge representation of the generalized Kostka polynomials (2.3). The quasi-particle representation of the generalized Kostka polynomials, to be proved in this paper, is stated in Theorem 2.10.

2.1. Littlewood–Richardson tableaux

Given a partition λ and a sequence of partitions $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$, define the tensor product multiplicity

$$
c_{\lambda}^{R} = \dim \text{Hom}_{GL(n)}(V^{\lambda}, V^{R_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes V^{R_{L}})
$$

where V^{λ} is the irreducible $GL(n,\mathbb{C})$ -module of highest weight λ . There are many well-known equivalent formulations of the celebrated Littlewood–Richardson rule, which give the multiplicity c_{λ}^{R} as the cardinality of a certain set of tableaux (see [6]). We refer to sets of tableaux that have this cardinality as LR tableaux. Here we recall various well-known notions of LR tableaux, which count the multiplicity c_{λ}^{R} when R is a sequence of rectangles. One of these is particularly well suited for use with the bijection to rigged configurations.

First a few tableau definitions are necessary. The English convention is used here for partition diagrams and tableaux. For a partition λ denote by $ST(\lambda)$ the set of standard tableaux of shape λ . Given a possibly skew column-strict tableau T in an alphabet A and B a subinterval of A, denote by $T|_B$ the restriction of T to B, which is by definition the skew column-strict tableau given by erasing from T the letters that are not in B . Define the row-reading word of T to be the concatenation word $(T) = \ldots v^2v^1$, where v^r is the word given by the r-th row of T read from left to right. Knuth [14] defined an equivalence relation on words denoted $v \cong_K w$. Given a word w there is a unique column-strict tableau $P(w)$ such that word $(P(w)) \cong_K w$; this is the Schensted P-tableau of the word w. Write $P(T) := P(\text{word}(T))$ for the skew column strict tableau T.

Let $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$ be a sequence of partitions. For $1 \leq j \leq L$ let B_j be an interval of integers such that if $i < j$, $x \in B_i$ and $y \in B_j$, then $x < y$. Set a word w there is a unique column-strict tableau $P(w)$ such that word $(P(w)) \cong_K w$;
this is the Schensted P-tableau of the word w. Write $P(T) := P(\text{word}(T))$ for the
skew column strict tableau T.
Let $R = (R_1, ..., R_L)$ be a sequence o for $1 \leq j \leq L$. Define the set $SLR(\lambda; Z)$ to be the set of column-strict tableaux T of shape λ in the alphabet B such that $P(T|_{B_i}) = Z_j$ for all j. It is well known that $|\text{SLR}(\lambda; Z)| = c_{\lambda}^{R}$.

Example 2.1. Suppose R_j has μ_j parts for all j. Define $B_j = [\mu_1 + \cdots + \mu_{j-1} +$ $1, \mu_1 + \cdots + \mu_{i-1} + \mu_i$. Let Z_i be the column-strict tableau of shape R_i whose r-th row is filled with copies of the r-th largest letter of B_j , namely, $\mu_1 + \cdots + \mu_{j-1} + r$. Then the set $SLR(\lambda; Z)$ is equal to the set of LR tableaux $LRT(\lambda; R)$, which was defined in [13], [21] for the case when each R_i is a rectangle.

Example 2.2. Let $|R_i| = N_i$ and $N = N_1 + \cdots + N_L$. Define the successive subintervals of [1, N] given by $B_j = [N_1 + \cdots + N_{j-1} + 1, N_1 + \cdots + N_{j-1} + N_j]$ for $1 \leq j \leq L$. Let Z_j be any standard tableau of shape R_j in the alphabet B_j . Then the set $SLR(\lambda; Z)$ is given by the set of standard tableaux of shape λ that is compatible with a certain labeling of the cells of the partitions R_j (see [20], [29]).

Remark 2.3. In the situation of standard tableaux as given in Example 2.2, if partitions R_j are rectangles, there is a much simpler characterization of $SLR(\lambda; Z)$. Namely, the standard tableau S of shape λ is in $SLR(\lambda;Z)$ if and only if, for every index j and every pair of letters x and y in B_j , if y is immediately south (resp. west) of x in Z_j , then in S, y is in a row (resp. column) strictly south (resp. west) of that of x.

Example 2.4. In the characterization of $SLR(\lambda; Z)$ given in Remark 2.3, it is important that each R_i be a rectangle. Take $\lambda = (2, 2)$ and $R = ((1), (2, 1))$. Then for any choice of Z_1 and Z_2 , $|\text{SLR}(\lambda; Z)| = 1$, but there are no tableaux satisfying the criterion in Remark 2.3.

Let us fix two canonical choices for the Z_i . The column-wise standard tableau $CW(\nu)$ of the partition shape ν is given by placing the numbers $\nu_1^t + \cdots + \nu_{c-1}^t + 1$ through $\nu_1^t + \cdots + \nu_c^t$ from top to bottom in the c-th column for all c. Let $T + x$

denote the tableau obtained by adding x to every entry of the tableau T . Given a sequence of rectangles R, define the sequence of tableaux ZC_i ($1 \leq j \leq L$) by $ZC_j = CW(R_j) + |R_{j-1}| + \cdots + |R_2| + |R_1|$. Similarly, one can define the row-wise standard tableau RW(ν) of shape ν given by placing the numbers $\nu_1 + \cdots + \nu_{r-1} + 1$ through $\nu_1 + \cdots + \nu_r$ from left to right in the r-th row, for all r. Define ZR_i = $RW(R_i) + |R_{i-1}| + \cdots + |R_2| + |R_1|$ for $1 \leq j \leq L$.

Definition 2.5. Set

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) := \text{SLR}(\lambda; (ZC_1, \dots, ZC_L)),
$$

$$
\text{RLR}(\lambda; R) := \text{SLR}(\lambda; (ZR_1, \dots, ZR_L)).
$$

The set $CLR(\lambda; R)$ will be used for the bijection with rigged configurations.

Observe that for any choice of Z_j and Z'_j (with R_j a rectangle for all j), a bijection $SLR(\lambda; Z) \to SLR(\lambda; Z')$ is given by relabeling. Namely, let $S \in SLR(\lambda; Z)$. Then for each j and each cell s in R_j , replace the letter $Z_j(s)$ in S by $Z'_j(s)$. In particular there is a bijection

$$
\gamma_R: \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{RLR}(\lambda; R). \tag{2.1}
$$

Note that the ordinary transposition of standard tableaux $\mathrm{tr} : \mathrm{ST}(\lambda) \to \mathrm{ST}(\lambda^t)$ restricts to a bijection

$$
tr: CLR(\lambda; R) \to RLR(\lambda^t; R^t). \tag{2.2}
$$

Here λ^t stands for the transpose of the partition λ and $R^t = (R_1^t, \ldots, R_L^t)$ is the sequence of rectangles obtained by transposing each rectangle of R.

Remark 2.6. A bijection $\beta_R : \text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ is given by a trivial relabeling. Recall the alphabets B_1 through B_L from Example 2.1. Let $T \in \text{LRT}(\lambda; R)$. Then the tableau $\beta_R(T)$ is obtained from T by replacing the occurrences of the r-th largest letter of the subalphabet B_j , from left to right, by the numbers in the r-th row of ZC_j . Alternatively, $\beta_R = \gamma_R^{-1} \circ$ std where the bijection std : LRT($\lambda; R$) \rightarrow $ST(\lambda)$ is Schensted's standardization map. Also $\beta_R = \text{tr} \circ \text{std} \circ \text{tr}'_{LR}$, where tr'_{LR} is the LR-transpose map $LRT(\lambda; R) \to LRT(\lambda^t; R^t)$ defined in [13].

Definition 2.7. The bijection tr_{LR} : $CLR(\lambda; R) \rightarrow CLR(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is given by $\text{tr}_{LR} := \text{tr} \circ \gamma_R = \gamma_{R^t} \circ \text{tr}$ where γ_R and tr are defined in (2.1) and (2.2) respectively.

Example 2.8. Let $R = ((3, 3), (2, 2, 2, 2), (1, 1, 1))$ as in [13, Example 10]. We give the set CLR($\lambda; R$). $B_1 = [1, 6], B_2 = [7, 14], B_3 = [15, 17],$ and

$$
Z_1 = \begin{matrix} 1 & 3 & 5 \\ 2 & 4 & 6 \end{matrix} \qquad Z_2 = \begin{matrix} 7 & 11 \\ 8 & 12 \\ 9 & 13 \\ 10 & 14 \end{matrix} \qquad Z_3 = \begin{matrix} 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \end{matrix}
$$

For $\lambda = (5, 4, 3, 2, 2, 1)$, the set $CLR(\lambda; R)$ is given below, listed in order as the images of the set LRT(λ ; R) in [13, Example 11] under the bijection β_R .

Example 2.9. When $R = ((1)^N)$ and λ is a partition of N, $CLR(\lambda; R) = ST(\lambda)$. When $R = ((\eta_1),...,(\eta_L))$, LRT $(\lambda; R) = \text{CST}(\lambda; \eta)$, the set of column-strict tableaux of shape λ and content η , and β_R is Schensted's standardization map.

It was shown in refs. [21], [23] that the set $LRT(R) = \cup_{\lambda} LRT(\lambda; R)$ has the structure of a graded poset with covering relation given by the R-cocyclage and grading function given by the generalized charge, denoted c_R . The bijection β_R also induces a graded poset structure on $CLR(R) = \cup_{\lambda} CLR(\lambda; R)$; by abuse of notation we denote its grading function also by c_R . The generalized Kostka polynomial is the generating function of LR tableaux with charge statistic [21], [23]: the generalized change is
turn on CLR(R)
tion also by c_R .
LR tableaux with
 $K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$

$$
K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda;R)} q^{c_R(T)}.
$$
\n(2.3)

This extends the charge representation of the Kostka polynomials $K_{\lambda\eta}(q)$ of Lascoux and Schützenberger [17], [18]. The generalized Kostka polynomials $K_{\lambda R}(q)$ specialize to $K_{\lambda\eta}(q)$ when $R = ((\eta_1), \ldots, (\eta_L))$ is a sequence of single rows.

2.2. Rigged configurations

Let $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$ be a sequence of rectangular partitions such that R_i has μ_j rows and η_j columns for $1 \leq j \leq L$; this convention differs from [13]. Denote by $|\lambda|$ the size of the partition λ and set $|R| = |R_1| + \cdots + |R_L|$. For $|\lambda| = |R|$ a $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configuration is a sequence of partitions $\nu = (\nu^{(1)}, \nu^{(2)}, \dots)$ with the size constraints or $1 \leq j \leq L$; the λ and set
sequence of particle $|\lambda| = \sum_{i} \lambda_i^t - \sum_{i}^L$

$$
|\nu^{(k)}| = \sum_{j>k} \lambda_j^t - \sum_{a=1}^L \mu_a \max(\eta_a - k, 0).
$$
 (2.4)

Define $m_n(\rho)$ as the number of parts of the partition ρ equal to n and $Q_n(\rho)$ = $\rho_1^t + \rho_2^t + \cdots + \rho_n^t$, the size of the first *n* columns of ρ . Let $\xi^{(k)}(R)$ be the partition whose parts are the heights of the rectangles in R of width k . The vacancy numbers for the $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configuration ν are the numbers (indexed by $k \geq 1$ and $n \geq 0$) defined by

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = Q_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) - 2Q_n(\nu^{(k)}) + Q_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) + Q_n(\xi^{(k)}(R)) \tag{2.5}
$$

where $\nu^{(0)}$ is the empty partition by convention. In particular $P_0^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ for all $k \geq 1$. The $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configuration ν is admissible if $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 0$ for all $k, n \geq 1$, and the set of admissible $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configurations is denoted by $C(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Set partition by
figuration ν
 $c(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -con
 $cc(\nu) = \sum_{\lambda}$

$$
cc(\nu) = \sum_{k,n \ge 1} \alpha_n^{(k)} (\alpha_n^{(k)} - \alpha_n^{(k+1)})
$$

where $\alpha_n^{(k)}$ is the size of the *n*-th column in $\nu^{(k)}$. Finally, define the *q*-binomial as

$$
\begin{bmatrix} m+n \\ m \end{bmatrix} = \frac{(q)_{m+n}}{(q)_m (q)_n}
$$

for $m, n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ and zero otherwise where $(q)_m = (1 - q)(1 - q^2) \cdots (1 - q^m)$.

With this notation we can state the following quasi-particle expression of the generalized Kostka polynomials conjectured in [13], [21], stemming from the analogous expression of Kirillov and Reshetikhin [12] for the Kostka polynomial.

Theorem 2.10 (Quasi-particle representation)**.** *For a sequence of rectangles* R *and a partition* λ *such that* $|\lambda| = |R|$ ion of Kirillov and Reshetikhii
 10 (Quasi-particle representa
 $m \lambda$ such that $|\lambda| = |R|$
 $K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} q^{cc(\nu)}$

$$
K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{\nu \in \mathcal{C}(\lambda^t; R^t)} q^{cc(\nu)} \prod_{k,n \ge 1} \left[\frac{P_n^{(k)}(\nu) + m_n(\nu^{(k)})}{m_n(\nu^{(k)})} \right].
$$
 (2.6)

Expression (2.6) can be reformulated as the generating function over rigged configurations. To this end we need to define certain labelings of the rows of the partitions in a configuration. For this purpose one should view a partition as a multiset of positive integers. A rigged partition is by definition a finite multiset of pairs (n, x) where n is a positive integer and x is a nonnegative integer. The pairs (n, x) are referred to as strings; n is referred to as the length or size of the string and x as the label or quantum number of the string. A rigged partition is said to be a rigging of the partition ρ if the multiset, consisting of the sizes of the strings, is the partition ρ . So a rigging of ρ is a labeling of the parts of ρ by nonnegative integers, where one identifies labelings that differ only by permuting labels among equal sized parts of ρ .

A rigging J of the $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configuration ν is a sequence of riggings of the partitions $\nu^{(k)}$ such that every label x of a part of $\nu^{(k)}$ of size n satisfies the inequalities

$$
0 \le x \le P_n^{(k)}(\nu). \tag{2.7}
$$

The pair (ν, J) is called a rigged configuration. The set of riggings of admissible $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configurations is denoted by RC $(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Let $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ be the k-th rigged partition of (ν, J) . A string $(n, x) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ is said to be singular if $x = P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$. that is, its label takes on the maximum value.

Remark 2.11. Observe that the definition of the set $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is completely insensitive to the order of the rectangles in the sequence R . However the notation involving the sequence R is useful when discussing the bijection $\overline{\phi}_R$: CLR($\lambda; R$) →

RC($\lambda^t; R^t$), since the ordering on R is essential in the definition of CLR($\lambda; R$).

The set of rigged configurations is endowe $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$, since the ordering on R is essential in the definition of $CLR(\lambda; R)$.

The set of rigged configurations is endowed with a natural statistic cc [13, (3.2)] defined by

$$
cc(\nu, J) = cc(\nu) + \sum_{k, n \ge 1} |J_n^{(k)}|
$$
\n(2.8)

for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Here $J_n^{(k)}$ denotes the partition inside the rectangle of height $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$ given by the labels of the parts of $\nu^{(k)}$ of size n. for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. If
height $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width
Since the q-binomial $\begin{bmatrix} P+m \\ \end{bmatrix}$ m is the generating function of partitions with at most

m parts each not exceeding P, Theorem 2.10 is equivalent to the following theorem.
 Theorem 2.12 (Rigged configuration representation). For a sequence of rectangles R and a partition λ such that $|\lambda| = |R|$
 $K_{\lambda R}(q) =$ **Theorem 2.12** (Rigged configuration representation)**.** *For a sequence of rectangles* R and a partition λ *such that* $|\lambda| = |R|$

$$
K_{\lambda R}(q) = \sum_{(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)} q^{cc(\nu, J)}.
$$
\n(2.9)

The proof of this theorem follows from the bijection $\overline{\phi}_R$: CLR $(\lambda; R) \rightarrow RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ of Definition-Proposition 4.1 and Theorem 9.1 below.

3. Maps on rectangles, Littlewood–Richardson tableaux and rigged configurations

In this section we define several operations on sequences of rectangles and their counterparts on the sets of LR tableaux and rigged configurations. These operations underlie the recursive definition of the bijection $\overline{\phi}_R : {\rm CLR}(\lambda;R) \to {\rm RC}(\lambda^t;R^t)$ as given in Definition-Proposition 4.1. A summary of the definitions and results of this section is given in Table 1.

3.1. Operations on sequences of rectangles

Let $R = (R_1, R_2, \ldots, R_L)$ be a sequence of rectangles such that $R_j = (\eta_j^{\mu_j})$ has μ_i rows and η_i columns. Let R^{\wedge} be the sequence of rectangles obtained from R by splitting off the last column of R_L ; formally, $R_j^\wedge = R_j$ for $1 \le j \le L - 1$, $R_L^{\wedge} = ((\eta_L - 1)^{\mu_L})$ and $R_{L+1}^{\wedge} = (1^{\mu_L})$. Note that if the last rectangle of R is a single column, then (ignoring the empty rectangle) $R^{\wedge} = R$. If the last rectangle of R is a single column, let \overline{R} be given by removing one cell from the column R_L ; $\overline{R}_j = R_j$ for $1 \le j \le L-1$ and $\overline{R}_L = (1^{\mu_L-1})$. Let R^{\vee} be given by splitting off the first column of R_1 ; if R_1 is a single column, then $R^{\vee} = R$. If R_1 is a single single column, then (ignoring the empty rectangle) $R^{\wedge} = R$. If the last rectangle
of R is a single column, let \overline{R} be given by removing one cell from the column R_L ;
 $\overline{R}_j = R_j$ for $1 \le j \le L - 1$ and $\overline{R}_L = (1^$ $R^{ev} = (R_L,...,R₂, R₁)$ denote the reverse of R.

Remark 3.1. Given any sequence of rectangles, there is a unique sequence of transformations of the form $R \to R^{\wedge}$ or $R \to \overline{R}$ resulting in the empty sequence, where $R \to R^{\wedge}$ is only used when the last rectangle of R has more than one column.

3.2. Maps between sets of LR tableaux

For each operation on sequences of rectangles, there is a natural (injective) map on the corresponding sets of LR tableaux of a fixed shape.

Observe that there are inclusions

$$
i^{\wedge} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\wedge})
$$

$$
i^{\vee} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\vee})
$$

which correspond to the transformations $R \to R^{\wedge}$ and $R \to R^{\vee}$ on rectangles.

Recall that $ST(\lambda)$ denotes the set of standard tableaux of shape λ and define which corres
Recall the
 $ST(\lambda^-) = \bigcup$ $ST(\lambda^-) = \bigcup_{\rho \leq \lambda} ST(\rho)$, where ρ and λ are partitions and $\rho \leq \lambda$ means that $\rho \subset \lambda$ and λ/ρ is a single cell. There is a bijection

$$
-:ST(\lambda) \to ST(\lambda^-)
$$

$$
S \mapsto S^-
$$
 (3.1)

where S^- is the standard tableau obtained by removing the maximum letter from S. Obviously S is uniquely determined by its shape and the tableau S^- . If the last rectangle of R is a single column, write ableau obtained by
letermined by its s
column, write
CLR($\lambda^-; \overline{R}$) = []

$$
\operatorname{CLR}(\lambda^-;\overline{R}) = \bigcup_{\rho \lessdot \lambda} \operatorname{CLR}(\rho;\overline{R}).
$$

The following result is an immediate consequence of the definitions.

Proposition 3.2. *Suppose the last rectangle of* R *is a single column.*

- 1. *The map* (3.1) *restricts to an injection* : $CLR(\lambda; R) \rightarrow CLR(\lambda^{-}; \overline{R})$ *.*
- 2. If $\mu_L = 1$, then *is bijective.*
- 3. Suppose $\mu_L > 1$ and $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda^-;\overline{R})$ such that the cell $\lambda/\text{shape}(T)$ is *in the* r*-th row. Then* T *is in the image of* − *if and only if the cell* $\text{shape}(T)/\text{shape}(T^-)$ *is in the* r'-th row with $r' < r$.

The injection $-: \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda^-; R)$ corresponds to the operation $R \to$ \overline{R} on rectangles. Next we describe a dual operation to $S \rightarrow S^-$ giving rise to the analogue of $R \to \infty$. Then T^*
shape $(T)/\text{shape}(T^-)$ is in the R on rectangles. Next we describe \overline{R} analogue of $R \to \overline{R}$ on LR tableaux.

Fix partitions $\sigma \subset \lambda$ such that the skew shape λ/σ has two cells. Consider the set of saturated chains in Young's lattice of partitions under inclusion that have maximum element λ and minimum element σ :

$$
\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda] := \{\sigma \lessdot \rho \lessdot \lambda\}.\tag{3.2}
$$

If λ/σ is connected (that is, its two cells are adjacent) then $\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda]$ is a singleton, whose intermediate partition ρ is obtained by adjoining the inner of these two cells to σ or removing the outer of the two cells from λ . If λ/σ is disconnected (that is, its two cells are not adjacent) then $\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda]$ has exactly two elements, whose intermediate partitions are obtained by adjoining either of the two cells to σ or removing either of the two cells from λ . Let $\tau = \tau_{\sigma,\lambda}$ be the involution on $\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda]$ that has order two if $|\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda]|=2$ (and of course must be the identity when $|\mathcal{C}[\sigma,\lambda]|=1$).

Definition-Proposition 3.3. For $|\lambda| > 0$, there is a unique bijection $D : ST(\lambda) \rightarrow$ $ST(\lambda^-)$ denoted $S \mapsto S^D$ such that:

- (D1) If $|\lambda| = 1$, then $1^D = \emptyset$.
- (D2) If $|\lambda| = N > 1$, $S \in ST(\lambda)$, then S^D is uniquely defined by the properties that $S^{D-} = S^{-D}$, and the shape of S^D is the intermediate partition in the chain

$$
\tau(\sigma \lessdot \operatorname{shape}(S^-) \lessdot \lambda)
$$

where $\sigma = \text{shape}(S^{-D})$.

S is uniquely determined by its shape and the tableau S^D .

Using the characterization of D in Definition-Proposition 3.3, it can be shown [22] that D is computed by the following well-known tableau algorithm.

Lemma 3.4. *For* $S \in ST(\lambda)$ *with* $|\lambda| = N$, S^D *is obtained by removing the number* 1 *from* S*, subtracting one from each entry, and sliding the resulting skew tableau to partition shape, that is,* $S^D = P(S|_{[2,N]}-1)$ *. More generally for any* $0 \leq i \leq N$,

$$
S^{D^i} = P(S|_{[i+1,N]} - i).
$$

Say that the index i is a descent of the standard tableau S if $i+1$ appears in a later row in S than i does.

Lemma 3.5. *Suppose* $S \in ST(\lambda)$ *and* $|\lambda| = N > 2$ *. Let* r *and* r' *be the rows of the cells* shape(S)/shape(S^D) and shape(S^D)/shape(S^{D²). Then 1 *is a descent of*} S if and only if $r' < r$.

Proof. The partition shape(S^{D^2}) is calculated by Lemma 3.4 as the shape obtained by sliding the skew tableau $S|_{[3,N]}$ to partition shape, first into the cell of S containing the letter 2 (vacating the cell \dot{s}) and then into the cell of S containing the letter 1 (vacating s'). Moreover $s = \text{shape}(S)/\text{shape}(S^D)$ and $s' = \text{shape}(S^D)/\text{shape}(S^{D^2})$.

However shape(S^{D^2}) can be calculated another way. Take the two-letter tableau $U = S|_{[1,2]}$ and slide it to the southeast into the cells of $S|_{[3,N]}$ occupied by 3, then 4, etc., producing the skew tableau V. Then shape(S^{D^2}) is given by shape(S) – shape(V). It is clear that the cells of V containing 1 and 2 are s' and s, respectively. But sliding preserves Knuth equivalence, so 2 is in a later row than 1 in U (or S) if and only if it is in V . th equivalence, so 2 is in a lat
th equivalence, so 2 is in a lat
ngle of R is a single column. I
CLR(λ^- ; \widetilde{R}) = \bigcup CLR(ρ ; \widetilde{R}).

Suppose the first rectangle of R is a single column. Define

Suppose the first rectangle of *R* is a single column. Define
\n
$$
CLR(\lambda^-; \widetilde{R}) = \bigcup_{\rho \le \lambda} CLR(\rho; \widetilde{R}).
$$
\nThe analogue of $R \to \widetilde{R}$ is given by the following proposition.

Proposition 3.6. *Suppose the first rectangle of* R *is a single column.*

- 1. *The bijection* $D:ST(\lambda) \to ST(\lambda^-)$ *restricts to an injection* $D:CLR(\lambda;R) \to$ alogue of R –
sition 3.6. S.
The bijection
CLR(λ^- ; \widetilde{R}). CLR(λ^- ; \tilde{R}).

2. *If* $\mu_1 = 1$, then *D* is bijective.

3. *Suppose that* $\mu_1 > 1$ *and* $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda^-; \tilde{R})$ *such that the cell* $\lambda/\text{shape}(T)$
- 2. If $\mu_1 = 1$, then D is bijective.
- *is in the* r*-th row. Then* T *is in the image of* D *if and only if the cell* $\text{shape}(T)/\text{shape}(T^D)$ *is in the* r'-th row with $r' < r$.

Proof. 1 follows by Lemma 3.4, the definition of CLR, and the fact that restriction to subintervals preserves Knuth equivalence. For 2 and 3, let $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda^-;\tilde{R})$. If there is a tableau $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ such that $T = S^D$, then by Lemma 3.4 S is obtained from T by sliding $T + 1$ to the southeast into the cell λ /shape(T), and placing a 1 in the northwest corner. If $\mu_1 = 1$, then immediately $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$, proving 2. If $\mu_1 > 1$ then by construction $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ if and only if 1 is a
descent of S. By Lemma 3.5 point 3 follows.
Let us discuss carefully the commutation of $-$ and D in (D2) in Definition-
Proposition 3.3 descent of S. By Lemma 3.5 point 3 follows. \Box

Let us discuss carefully the commutation of $-$ and D in (D2) in Definition-Proposition 3.3. Define

$$
ST(\lambda^{--}) = \bigcup_{\sigma \leq \rho \leq \lambda} ST(\sigma),
$$

where the right hand side is a disjoint union. By definition, for each chain $\mathcal{C} =$ $(\sigma \leq \rho \leq \lambda)$, there is a distinguished copy of ST(σ) in ST(λ^{--}) denoted ST(σ)_C, and for $T \in \mathrm{ST}(\sigma)$, denote its copy in $\mathrm{ST}(\sigma)_{\mathcal{C}}$ by $T_{\mathcal{C}}$. The point is that when λ/σ is disconnected there are two copies of $ST(\sigma)$ in $ST(\lambda^{--})$ and they are distinguished by the chain C. By abuse of notation let τ denote the involution on $ST(\lambda^{--})$ that sends $T_c \to T_{\tau(c)}$. In this notation, which concerns itself with the intermediate partition in the chain \mathcal{C} , (D2) is expressed as e

$$
- \circ D = \tau \circ D \circ - \tag{3.3}
$$

viewed as maps $ST(\lambda) \rightarrow ST(\lambda^{--})$.

Suppose both the first and last rectangles of R are single columns. Of course viewed as map
Suppose bc
 $\widetilde{\overline{R}} = \widetilde{\overline{R}}$. Define $- \circ D = \tau \circ D \circ -$

⇒ ST(λ ⁻⁻).

st and last rectangles of *R* are s

CLR(λ ⁻⁻; \widetilde{R}) = $\left[\begin{array}{cc} \end{array}\right]$ CLR(σ ; \widetilde{R}

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda^{--}; \widetilde{R}) = \bigcup_{\sigma \leq \rho \leq \lambda} \text{CLR}(\sigma; \widetilde{R}).
$$

The identity of maps (3.3) restricts to the identity of maps $CLR(\lambda; R) \longrightarrow$ $\overline{R} = R$. Define
The identit
CLR(λ^{--} ; \overline{R}):

$$
- \circ D = \tau \circ D \circ - \tag{3.4}
$$

Define Schützenberger's evacuation map

$$
ev: ST(\lambda) \to ST(\lambda)
$$

$$
S \mapsto S^{ev}
$$
 (3.5)

where $S^{ev} \in ST(\lambda)$ is defined by $S^{ev} = S$ if $\lambda = \emptyset$ and $S^{ev-} = S^{Dev}$.

The following result is well known and easy to prove.

Proposition 3.7. ev *is an involution satisfying*

$$
ev \circ - = D \circ ev \qquad and \qquad ev \circ D = - \circ ev.
$$

Lemma 3.8. *Let* $|\lambda| = N$ *and* $S \in ST(\lambda)$ *. Then for any* $1 \leq i \leq j \leq N$ *,*

$$
P(Sev|_{[i,j]} - (i-1)) = P(S|_{[N+1-j,N+1-i]} - (N-j))ev.
$$

Proof. By Lemma 3.4, (3.3), and the definitions,

$$
P(S|_{[i,j]} - (i-1)) = P((S|_{[1,j]})|_{[i,j]} - (i-1))
$$

= $S^{-^{N-j}D^{i-1}} = S^{D^{i-1}-^{N-j}}.$

Using this and Proposition 3.7, we have

$$
P(S^{\text{ev}}|_{[i,j]} - (i-1)) = S^{\text{ev}}D^{i-1} - N^{-j} = S^{-i-1}D^{N-j}\text{ev}
$$

=
$$
P(S|_{[N+1-j,N+1-i]} - (N-j))^{\text{ev}}.
$$

 \Box

Observe that the tableau in the singleton set $CLR(R_1,(R_1))$ evacuates to itself. Using this fact, induction, Lemma 3.8, the definition of CLR, and the fact that Knuth equivalence is preserved under restriction to subintervals, it follows that the evacuation map (3.5) restricts to a bijection

$$
ev: CLR(\lambda; R) \to CLR(\lambda; R^{ev}).
$$

Of course $R^{\wedge \text{ev}} = (R^{\text{ev}})^{\vee}$. By definition the following diagram commutes

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{ev}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}})
$$
\n
$$
\downarrow^{\wedge} \downarrow^{\vee}
$$
\n
$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\wedge}) \xrightarrow{\text{ev}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\wedge \text{ev}})
$$
\n
$$
(3.6)
$$

where i^{\vee} is defined with respect to the sequence of rectangles R^{ev} . Since ev is an involution, one may exchange the roles of \imath^{\wedge} and \imath^{\vee} , of R^{\wedge} and R^{\vee} , and of R and R^{ev} .

3.3. Maps between sets of rigged configurations

For the various transformations of sequences of rectangles, one has the following maps between the corresponding sets of rigged configurations.

Define the map

$$
j^{\wedge} : \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; (R^{\wedge})^t)
$$

by declaring that $j^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$ is obtained from $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ by adding a singular string of length μ_L to each of the first $\eta_L - 1$ rigged partitions. Note that \jmath^{\wedge} is the identity map if R_L is a single column.

Lemma 3.9. γ^{\wedge} *is a well-defined injection that preserves the vacancy numbers of the underlying configurations.*

Proof. Let $(\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$. It is enough to show that ν^{\wedge} is a $(\lambda^t; (R^{\wedge})^t)$ configuration that has the same vacancy numbers as ν . First we verify that the Then

partitions in
$$
\nu^{\wedge}
$$
 have the correct size. To this end set $\chi(\text{true}) = 1$ and $\chi(\text{false}) = 0$.
\nThen
\n
$$
|\nu^{\wedge (k)}| = \chi(k < η_L) \mu_L + |\nu^{(k)}|
$$
\n
$$
= \chi(k < η_L) \mu_L + \sum_{j > k} \lambda_j^t - \sum_{a=1}^L \mu_a \max(\eta_a - k, 0)
$$
\n
$$
= \sum_{j > k} \lambda_j^t - \sum_{a=1}^{L-1} \mu_a \max(\eta_a - k, 0)
$$
\n
$$
- \mu_L \{\max(\eta_L - 1 - k, 0) + \max(1 - k, 0)\}.
$$

Next we check that the vacancy numbers remain the same. Note that

$$
Q_n(\nu^{\wedge (k)}) - Q_n(\nu^{(k)}) = \chi(1 \le k < \eta_L) \min(\mu_L, n),
$$

valid for $k \geq 0$. Then for $k, n \geq 1$,

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu^{\wedge}) - P_n^{(k)}(\nu)
$$

= min(μ_L , n){ χ (1 ≤ k - 1 < η_L) - 2 χ (1 ≤ k < η_L) + χ (1 ≤ k + 1 η_L)}
+ min(μ_L , n)($\delta_{\eta_L - 1,k}$ + $\delta_{1,k}$ - $\delta_{\eta_L,k}$)
= 0

where $\delta_{a,b} = \chi(a = b)$.

Define the map

$$
j^{\vee} : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^t; (R^{\vee})^t)
$$

by declaring that $j^{\vee}(\nu, J)$ is obtained from $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ by adding a string with label zero and length μ_1 to each of the first $\eta_1 - 1$ rigged partitions. If R_1 is a single column then j^{\vee} is the identity.

By Remark 2.11, the proof of Lemma 3.9 also shows that:

Lemma 3.10. j^{\vee} *is a well-defined injection that preserves the vacancy numbers of the underlying configurations.*

Define the involution

$$
\theta_R : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)
$$
\n(3.7)

by $\theta_R(\nu, J) = (\nu, P - J)$, which is shorthand for saying that θ_R preserves the underlying configuration and replaces the label x of a string $(n, x) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ by its colabel, which is by definition the number $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)-x$, its complement with respect to the vacancy number of the string. In light of Remark 2.11, one may also define

$$
\theta_R^{\text{ev}} : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\text{ev}t})
$$

which complements the quantum numbers as θ_R and in addition reverses the sequence of rectangles.

By definition the following diagram commutes:

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}\n\text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{t}) & \xrightarrow{\theta_{R}^{\text{ev}}} & \text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{\text{evt}}) \\
\downarrow^{\gamma} & & \downarrow^{\gamma} \\
\text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; (R^{\wedge})^{t}) & \xrightarrow{\theta_{R^{\wedge}}^{\text{ev}}} & \text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; (R^{\wedge})^{\text{evt}})\n\end{array}
$$
\n(3.8)

where j^{\vee} acts with respect to the reversed sequence of rectangles R^{ev} . Since θ_R^{ev} is
an involution one may exchange the roles of j^{\wedge} and j^{\vee} , of R^{\wedge} and R^{\vee} , and of R
and R^{ev} an involution one may exchange the roles of \jmath^{\wedge} and \jmath^{\vee} , of R^{\wedge} and R^{\vee} , and of R and R^{ev} .

Suppose the last rectangle of R is a single column. Define the set

$$
\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t) = \bigcup_{\rho \le \lambda} \mathrm{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t).
$$

The key algorithm on rigged configurations is given by the map

$$
\overline{\delta}: \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t),
$$

defined as follows. Let $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Define $\overline{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_L$. By induction select the singular string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ whose length $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ is minimal such that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Let $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ denote the smallest k for which no such string exists, and set $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \infty$ for $k \geq \overline{rk}(\nu, J)$. Then $\overline{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$ is obtained from (ν, J) by shortening each of the selected singular strings by one, changing their labels so that they remain singular, and leaving the other strings unchanged.

Let us compute the change in vacancy numbers under $\overline{\delta}$. Recalling that $\nu^{(0)} = \emptyset$, observe that

$$
Q_n(\nu^{(k)}) - Q_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = \chi(k \ge 1)\chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(k)})
$$

for $k > 0$. Then for $k > 2$ and $n > 0$ we have

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = \chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}) - 2\chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(k)}) + \chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)})
$$

= $\chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}).$

Recall that $\overline{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_L$. For $k = 1$ and $n \geq 0$,

$$
P_n^{(1)}(\nu) - P_n^{(1)}(\overline{\nu}) = -2\chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(1)}) + \chi(n \ge \overline{\ell}^{(2)}) + \chi(n \ge \mu_L)
$$

= $\chi(\overline{\ell}^{(0)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(1)}) - \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(1)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(2)}).$

Therefore for all $k \geq 1$ and $n \geq 0$ we have

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \le n < \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}). \tag{3.9}
$$

As before $m_n(\rho)$ denotes the number of parts of size n in the partition ρ . One may easily verify (see also [13, Appendix]) that for all $k, n \geq 1$

$$
- P_{n-1}^{(k)}(\nu) + 2P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_{n+1}^{(k)}(\nu)
$$

= $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) - 2m_n(\nu^{(k)}) + m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) + m_n(\xi^{(k)}(R))$ (3.10)

$$
\geq m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) - 2m_n(\nu^{(k)}) + m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}).
$$

In particular the vacancy numbers have the partial convexity property (see [13, (11.1)]

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) \ge 1/2(P_{n-1}^{(k)}(\nu) + P_{n+1}^{(k)}(\nu)) \quad \text{if } m_n(\nu^{(k)}) = 0.
$$
 (3.11)

Repeated use of (3.11) leads to the following result.

Lemma 3.11. Let ν be an admissible configuration and $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ for $a < n < b$.

- 1. $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) \ge \min(P_a^{(k)}(\nu), P_b^{(k)}(\nu))$ for $a \le n \le b$.
- 2. If $P_c^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ for some $a < c < b$ then $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ for all $a \le n \le b$.
- 3. *If* $P_c^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{c+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ *for some c such that* $a \leq c < b$ *, then* $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ *for all* $a < n < b$ *.*

The following proposition is important for the definition of the bijection $\overline{\phi}_R$ between rigged configurations and LR tableaux to be defined in Section 4.

Proposition 3.12. Let $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ where the last rectangle of R is a single *column.*

- 1. The map $\overline{\delta}$ is a well-defined injection such that $\overline{\delta}(v, J) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ where ρ *is obtained from* λ *by removing the corner cell in the column of index* $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$.
- 2. If $\mu_L = 1$, then $\overline{\delta}$ is bijective.
- 3. If $\mu_L > 1$, then $(\nu', J') \in \operatorname{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ is in the image of $\overline{\delta}$ if and only if $rk(\nu', J') \geq rk(\nu, J).$

Proof. To prove that $\overline{\delta}$ is well defined it needs to be shown that $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \overline{\delta}(\nu, J)$ is an admissible rigged $(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ -configuration. Let us first show that ρ obtained from λ by removing the corner cell in column of index $\overline{rk}(\nu, J)$ is indeed a partition. Assume the contrary. This means that $\lambda_r^t = \lambda_{r+1}^t$ where $r = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$. By [13, (11.2)] $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = \lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t$ for large n, so that $P_n^{(r)}(\nu) = 0$. Let ℓ be the size of the largest part of $\nu^{(r)}$. Then by Lemma 3.11 it follows that $P_n^{(r)}(\nu)=0$ for all $n \geq \ell$. Since $m_n(\nu^{(r)}) = 0$ for $n > \ell$ and $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 0$ for all $k \geq 1$, $n \geq 0$, inequality (3.10) implies in particular that $m_n(\nu) = 0$ for $n > \ell$. This means that $1 \leq \overline{\ell}^{(r-1)} \leq \ell$. Since $P_{\ell}^{(r)}(\nu) = 0$ and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(r)}) > 0$ there is a singular string of length ℓ in $\nu^{(r)}$ weakly bigger than $\bar{\ell}^{(r-1)}$. However, this contradicts the assumption that $r = \overline{rk}(\nu, J)$ which would imply that there is no such singular string. Hence ρ is a partition. By the definition of $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ it is clear that $|\overline{\nu}^{(k)}| = |\nu^{(k)}| - \chi(k < \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J))$. Since $\eta_L = 1$ it follows from (2.4) that $\overline{\nu}$ is a $(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ -configuration.

Next we need to show that $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$ is admissible. Denote by $J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J)$ the maximal rigging occurring in the strings of length n in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ (which is set to zero if n does not appear as a part in $\nu^{(k)}$). Then to prove the admissibility of $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$ we need to show for all $n, k \geq 1$ that

$$
0 \le J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}}) \le P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}).\tag{3.12}
$$

Fix $k \geq 1$. Since only one string of size $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ changes in the transformation $(\nu, J)^{(k)} \to (\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})^{(k)}$ one finds that $J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J)$ for $1 \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$, $J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu},\overline{\mathbf{J}}) = P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu})$ for $n = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ and $0 \leq J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu},\overline{\mathbf{J}}) \leq J_n^{(k)}(\nu,J)$ for $n \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Hence by (3.9) the inequality (3.12) can only be violated when $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. By the construction of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ there are no singular strings of length n in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ for $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. This means that $J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J) \leq P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - 1$ if n occurs as a part in $\nu^{(k)}$, that is $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$. Hence due to (3.9) the condition (3.12) is fulfilled for these n .

It remains to prove that $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) \geq 0$ for all n such that $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Note that $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 0$ if $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ for $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$. By [13, Lemma 10] it suffices to prove (3.12) for all k and n such that $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) > 0$. Therefore the only remaining case for which (3.12) might be violated occurs when

$$
m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0
$$
, $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, $\bar{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \ell$ and ℓ finite

where $\ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. We show that these conditions cannot be met simultaneously. Let $p < \ell$ be maximal such that $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$; if no such p exists set $p = 0$. By Lemma 3.11 $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ is only possible if $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ for all $p \leq n \leq \ell$. By (3.10) we find that $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ for $p < n < \ell$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \ell$ this implies that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$. If $p = 0$ this contradicts the condition $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq 1$. Hence assume that $p > 0$. Since $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ and $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$ there is a singular string of length p in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ and therefore $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = p$. However, this contradicts $p < \ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. This concludes the proof of the admissibility of $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$ and also the proof of the well definedness of $\overline{\delta}$.

For the proof of the injectivity of $\overline{\delta}$, and points 2 and 3 we require the algorithm $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ defined on $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ as follows. Recall that $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}}) \in \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ means that $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ for some $\rho \ll \lambda$. Suppose that the cell λ/ρ has column index c in λ . Set $\overline{s}^{(k)} = \infty$ for $k \geq c$. For $1 \leq k < c$ select by downward induction the singular string in $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})^{(k)}$ whose length $\overline{s}^{(k)}$ is maximal such that $\overline{s}^{(k)} \leq \overline{s}^{(k+1)}$; set $\bar{s}^{(k)} = 0$ if no such string exists. Then $(\nu, J) = \bar{\delta}^{-1}(\bar{\nu}, \bar{J})$ is obtained from $(\bar{\nu}, \bar{J})$ by adding one box to the selected strings (and adding a string of length one if $\overline{s}^{(k)} = 0$) with labels such that they remain singular, and leaving all other strings unchanged.

It is obvious from the constructions and (3.9) that for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$, $\overline{\delta}^{-1} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\nu, J)$ since $\overline{s}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$. This proves that $\overline{\delta}$ is an injection and concludes the proof of point 1.

It follows immediately from the definition of $\overline{\delta}$ that $\overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) > \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ for $(\nu, J) \in \operatorname{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ where $\mu_L > 1$. Hence, if $(\nu', J') \in \operatorname{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ is in the image of δ , then $\text{rk}(\nu',J') \geq \text{rk}(\nu,J)$. To prove the reverse and point 2 we introduce the set $\mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t) \subset \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ as follows. For $\mu_L = 1$ set $\mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t) =$

 $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$. For $\mu_L > 1$, $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) \in \mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ if $\overline{\mathrm{rk}}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) \geq c$ where c is the column index of the cell λ/ρ and $\rho \ll \lambda$ is the partition corresponding to $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$.

It will be shown that

$$
\overline{\delta}^{-1} : \mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t) \to \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)
$$

is well defined. Then set $(\nu, J) = \overline{\delta}^{-1}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$ for $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) \in \mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$. Notice that the condition $\overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\nu},\overline{\text{J}}) \geq c$ implies that $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \overline{s}^{(k)}$ where $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{s}^{(k)}$ are the lengths of the selected strings in $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$ under $\overline{\delta}$ and $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$, respectively. In particular, $\overline{\ell}^{(0)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(1)} \leq \overline{s}^{(1)}$ so that $\overline{s}^{(0)} := \mu_L - 1 \leq \overline{s}^{(1)}$. Using this one may easily verify that for all $k \geq 1$ and $n \geq 0$ the change in vacancy numbers under $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ is given by

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = \chi(\overline{s}^{(k-1)} < n \le \overline{s}^{(k)}) - \chi(\overline{s}^{(k)} < n \le \overline{s}^{(k+1)}). \tag{3.13}
$$

It follows from the constructions of $\overline{\delta}$ and $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ and (3.13) that $\overline{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}^{-1}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$ = $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$ for $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}}) \in \mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$. This implies that the image of $\overline{\delta}$ is given by $\mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ proving point 3. Since for $\mu_L = 1$, $\mathrm{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t) = \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ it follows that in this case $\overline{\delta}$ is a bijection proving point 2.

We are left to prove that $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ is well defined, that is, for every $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}}) \in \mathbb{RC}'(\lambda^{-t}, \overline{R}^t)$ the rigged configuration $(\nu, J) = \overline{\delta}^{-1}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$ is admissible. This can be shown in a very similar fashion to the proof of the well definedness of $\overline{\delta}$. Hence we only highlight the main arguments. By construction there are no singular strings of length n in $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})^{(k)}$ for $\overline{s}^{(k)} < n \leq \overline{s}^{(k+1)}$. Hence by (3.13) and [13, Lemma 10] we need to show this time that for $\ell = \bar{s}^{(k)}$ the conditions

$$
m_{\ell+1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 0, \quad P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0, \quad \ell < \overline{s}^{(k+1)}
$$
 and ℓ finite (3.14)

cannot all be met simultaneously for all $k \geq 1$. Fix $k \geq 1$. Let $\ell < p$ be minimal such that $m_p(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) > 0$; if no such p exists, set $p = \infty$. By Lemma 3.11 the condition $P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ implies that $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ for all $\ell \le n \le p$. The condition that ℓ is finite requires $k < c$ where recall that c is the column index of the cell λ/ρ .

First assume that $k = c - 1$. If p is finite, i.e., ℓ is not the largest part in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, then there exists a singular string of length p since $P_p^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ as argued above. But this means $\ell < \overline{s}^{(k)}$ which contradicts our assumptions. Hence, assume that ℓ is the largest part in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. By [13, (11.2)] one finds that $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = \rho_k^t - \rho_{k+1}^t$ for large n. Since $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ for $n \geq \ell$ this requires $\rho_k^t = \rho_{k+1}^t$. Since λ is a partition, this implies that $c \neq k + 1$ which contradicts the assumption. Hence (3.14) cannot occur for $k = c - 1$.

Now assume that $k < c-1$ which implies that $\bar{s}^{(k+1)}$ is finite. Since $P_n^{(k)}(\bar{\nu})=0$ for $\ell \leq n \leq p$ one finds from (3.10) that $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\ell < n < p$, which means

that $\overline{\nu}^{(k+1)}$ does not contain any parts of size n. When ℓ is not the largest part in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, that is, p is finite, we conclude that $\overline{s}^{(k+1)} \geq p$. However, since $P_p^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$, there exists a singular string of size p in $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})^{(\overline{k})}$ and hence $\overline{s}^{(k)} \ge p > \ell$. This contradicts $\bar{s}^{(k)} = \ell$. When ℓ is the largest part in $\bar{\nu}^{(k)}$, that is, p is infinite, we infer that the largest part in $\overline{\nu}^{(k+1)}$ can be at most of size ℓ . This implies $\overline{s}^{(k+1)} < \ell$ which contradicts the assumption $\ell < \bar{s}^{(k+1)}$. This concludes the proof that the conditions (3.14) cannot occur and shows that $\bar{\delta}^{-1}$ is well defined.

Suppose the first rectangle of R is a single column. Define th conditions (3.14) cannot occur and shows that $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ is well defined. \Box $\begin{aligned} \n\text{and} \quad & \ell < \overline{s}^{(k+1)}. \text{ This can be given by } \\ \n\text{and shows that } & \overline{\delta}^{-1} \text{ is } \nu, \\ \n\text{and } & \widehat{\delta}^{(k)} = \left(\int \text{RC}(\rho^t; \widetilde{R}^t) \right) \n\end{aligned}$

Suppose the first rectangle of R is a single column. Define the set

$$
\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^t) = \bigcup_{\rho \lessdot \lambda} \mathrm{RC}(\rho^t; \widetilde{R}^t).
$$

Suppose the first rectangle of R is a single column. Define the set
 $RC(\lambda^{-t}; \tilde{R}^t) = \bigcup_{\rho \leq \lambda} RC(\rho^t; \tilde{R}^t).$

Define the map $\tilde{\delta}: RC(\lambda^t; R^t) \to RC(\lambda^{-t}; \tilde{R}^t)$ such that the diagram commutes: e

$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{\theta_K^{\text{ev}}} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\text{evt}})
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\delta} \Bigg|_{\overline{\delta}} \qquad \qquad \overline{\delta} \qquad \qquad \overline{\delta} \qquad \qquad (3.15)
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^t) \xrightarrow{\theta_K^{\text{ev}}} \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^{\text{evt}}).
$$
\nMore precisely, for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\text{evt}})$, let $\overline{\delta}(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \widetilde{R}^{\text{evt}})$ for $\rho \ll \lambda$.

 $\begin{aligned} \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^t) \xrightarrow[\theta_{\widetilde{R}}]{\theta_{\widetilde{R}}^{\text{ev}}} + \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^{\text{evt}}). \end{aligned}$

More precisely, for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\text{evt}})$, let $\overline{\delta}(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \widetilde{R}^{\text{evt}})$ for $\rho \ll \lambda$.

Then for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda$ More precisely, for $(\nu,$
Then for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}$
define $\tilde{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\theta_R^{\text{ev}})$ $I = \overline{\text{rk}}(\theta_R^{\text{ev}}(\nu, J))$. Observe that by definition and Proposition 3.12, δ is an injection, with image given by $(\nu', J') \in \operatorname{RC}(\rho^t; \tilde{R}^t)$ such that $\operatorname{rk}(\nu', J') \geq c$ $\rho \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \tilde{R}^{\text{evt}})$ for
 $\theta_R^{\text{ev}}(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t;$

ition and Proposition
 \tilde{R}^t such that $\tilde{\text{rk}}(\nu')$ where c is the column of the cell λ/ρ . The map δ is given explicitly by the following algorithm. Define $\ell^{(0)} = \mu_1$. Inductively select a string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ with label 0 and edefine $\text{rk}(\nu, J) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\theta_R^{\text{ev}}(\nu, J))$. Observe that by definition and Proposition 3.12, δ
is an injection, with image given by $(\nu', J') \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \tilde{R}^t)$ such that $\tilde{\text{rk}}(\nu', J') \ge c$
where c is the column of the index k for which such a string does not exist; set $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \infty$ for $k \geq \tilde{rk}(\nu, J)$. Then ρ^t ; R^t) such that $\text{rk}(\nu', J') \geq c$
given explicitly by the following
ing in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ with label 0 and
Then $\text{rk}(\nu, J)$ is the minimum
 $\text{rk}(\nu) = \infty$ for $k \geq \text{rk}(\nu, J)$. Then $\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J})$ is given by shortening the selected strings by one
labels zero, and changing the labels on all other strings such that
not change. The computation for (3.9) yields
 $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_n^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) = \chi$ there c is the column of the cell λ/ρ . The map δ is given explicitly by the following lgorithm. Define $\tilde{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_1$. Inductively select a string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ with label 0 and with length $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ minimal s labels zero, and changing the labels on all other strings such that their colabels do not change. The computation for (3.9) yields

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - P_n^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) = \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)})\tag{3.16}
$$

for $k \geq 1$ and $n \geq 0$.

Lemma 3.13. *Suppose the first and last rectangles of* R are single columns. Then $\overline{\delta}$ and $\overline{\delta}$ commute. Moreover, for all $(\nu, J) \in RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ one of the following *for* $k \ge 1$ and $n \ge 0$.
Lemma 3.13. *Suppose the first and last rectangles of R* are *single columns. Then* $\overline{\delta}$ *and* $\widetilde{\delta}$ *commute. Moreover, for all* $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ *one of the following condit* $\lambda_r^t = \lambda_{r-1}^t$. **13.** Suppose the first and last rectangles of *I* mmute. Moreover, for all $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t)$
holds, and the second can only hold if $r : \tilde{K}(\nu, J) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ and $\tilde{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \tilde{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$. mmute. Moreover, for all $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^i; R^{\mu})$ on
holds, and the second can only hold if $r := \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu,$
 $(\nu, J)) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ and $\overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$.
 $(\nu, J)) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) - 1$ and $\overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) =$

1.
$$
\overline{\text{rk}}(\tilde{\underline{\delta}}(\nu, J)) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)
$$
 and $\tilde{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \tilde{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$.

2. $\overline{\text{rk}}(\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) - 1$ and $\widetilde{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \widetilde{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) - 1$.

The proof of Lemma 3.13 is rather technical and is placed in Appendix A. The Vol. 8 (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations
The proof of Lemma 3.13 is rather technical and is placed in .
statement regarding $\overline{\text{rk}}$ and $\overline{\text{rk}}$ requires some explanation. Define ath
qu
; $\frac{\widetilde{\pi}}{R}$ ableaux a
er techni res some
 $) = [$ s p
tio
; $\frac{\widetilde{\pi}}{R}$

$$
\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{\overline{R}}^t) = \bigcup_{\sigma \leq \rho \leq \lambda} \mathrm{RC}(\sigma^t; \widetilde{\overline{R}}^t).
$$

 $\operatorname{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t) = \bigcup_{\sigma \leq \rho \leq \lambda} \operatorname{RC}(\sigma^t; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t).$
Similarly as for CLR(λ^{--} ; $\tilde{\overline{R}}$), define the involution τ on $\operatorname{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t)$ by $(\nu, J)_\mathcal{C} \mapsto$ $;\tilde{\overline{R}}$ $(\nu, J)_{\tau(\mathcal{C})}$. Then Lemma 3.13 says precisely that

$$
\widetilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta} = \tau \circ \overline{\delta} \circ \widetilde{\delta} \tag{3.17}
$$

as maps $\operatorname{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \operatorname{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t)$. $\begin{align} \n\sqrt{8} \quad 3 \\
\widetilde{\delta} \quad \widetilde{\widetilde{R}} \n\end{align}$

For the reader's convenience the analogous maps on LR tableaux and rigged configurations as defined in this Section and their main relations are listed in Table 1.

Table 1. Maps defined in Section 3 and some of their relations

4. The Bijection

4.1. Definition

4. The Bijection
4.1. Definition
We require two bijections $\overline{\phi}_R$ and $\widetilde{\phi}_R$ between Littlewood–Richardson tableaux and rigged configurations. The quantum number bijection ϕ_R : CLR($\lambda; R$) \rightarrow $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is defined inductively based on Remark 3.1 in Definition-Proposition 4.1 below. Recall that θ_R complements the quantum numbers of a rigged configuration

88 A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.

(see (3.7)). The coquantum number bijection $\widetilde{\phi}_R$: $CLR(\lambda; R) \rightarrow RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is defined as A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.

ther bijection $\widetilde{\phi}_R$: CLR($\lambda; R$) $\rightarrow \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is
 $\widetilde{\phi}_R := \theta_R \circ \overline{\phi}_R.$ (4.1)

$$
\phi_R := \theta_R \circ \phi_R. \tag{4.1}
$$

It is ϕ_R that preserves the statistics (see Theorem 9.1).

Definition-Proposition 4.1. There is a unique family of bijections $\overline{\phi}_R$: $CLR(\lambda; R) \to RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ indexed by R, such that:

1. If the last rectangle of R is a single column, then the following diagram commutes:

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \longrightarrow \text{CLR}(\lambda^-; \overline{R})
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{\overline{R}}
$$
\n
$$
(4.2)
$$

$$
RC(\lambda^t; R^t) \longrightarrow RC(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t).
$$

2. The following diagram commutes:

$$
\begin{aligned}\n\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) &\xrightarrow{i^{\wedge}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\wedge}) \\
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{R^{\wedge}} \\
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) &\xrightarrow{j^{\wedge}} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t}).\n\end{aligned} \tag{4.3}
$$

Proof. The proof proceeds by the induction on R given by Remark 3.1. Suppose first that R is the empty sequence. Then both $\text{CLR}(\lambda;R)$ and $\text{RC}(\lambda^t;R^t)$ are the empty set unless λ is the empty partition, in which case $CLR(\lambda; R)$ is the singleton consisting of the empty tableau, $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is the singleton consisting of the empty rigged configuration, and $\overline{\phi}_\emptyset$ is the unique bijection $CLR(\emptyset;\emptyset) \rightarrow RC(\emptyset;\emptyset)$.

Suppose that the last rectangle of R is a single column. Then 2 holds trivially since $R^{\wedge} = R$ and ι^{\wedge} and ι^{\wedge} are the identity maps. Consider 1. By induction, for every partition ρ such that $\rho \ll \lambda$ the result holds for the pair (ρ, \overline{R}) . Any map $\overline{\phi}_R$ satisfying (4.2) is injective by definition and unique by induction. For the existence and surjectivity of $\overline{\phi}_R$ it suffices to show that the bijection $\overline{\phi}_{\overline{R}}$: $CLR(\lambda^-;\overline{R}) \rightarrow RC(\lambda^{-t};\overline{R}^t)$ maps the image of -: $CLR(\lambda;R) \rightarrow CLR(\lambda^-;\overline{R})$ onto the image of $\overline{\delta}$: $\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \rightarrow \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$. If $\mu_L = 1$ then – and $\overline{\delta}$ are bijections by Propositions 3.2 and 3.12, respectively, proving the assertion. Hence assume $\mu_L > 1$. Let c and c' be the column indices of the cells λ/ρ and ρ/σ for the partitions $\sigma \le \rho \le \lambda$, respectively. By Proposition 3.2, $T \in \mathrm{CLR}(\rho; \overline{R})$ with shape(T^{-}) = σ is in the image of – : CLR(λ ; R) \rightarrow CLR(λ^{-} ; R) if and only if $c \leq c'$. Similarly by Proposition 3.12, $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ with $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) = c'$ is in the image of $\overline{\delta}: \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^t)$ if and only if $c \leq c'$. This proves the assertion about the images of – and $\overline{\delta}$.

Suppose the last rectangle of R has more than one column, that is $\eta_L > 1$. Any map $\overline{\phi}_R$ satisfying 2 is injective by definition and unique by induction. For existence and surjectivity it is enough to show that the bijection ϕ_{R^\wedge} maps the image $CLR^{\wedge}(\lambda; R^{\wedge})$ of $\imath^{\wedge} : CLR(\lambda; R) \to CLR(\lambda; R^{\wedge})$ onto the image $RC^{\wedge}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t})$ of $\jmath^{\wedge} : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t})$. A rigged configuration (ν, J) is in $\text{RC}^{\wedge}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t})$ if and only if $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t})$ and $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ contains a singular string of length μ_L for all $1 \leq k < \eta_L$. An LR tableau T is in CLR^(λ ; R^) if and only if $T \in$ CLR(λ ; R^) and the column index c_i of the cell shape(T_i)/shape(T_{i-1}) and the column index \overline{c}_i of the cell shape(\overline{T}_i)/shape(\overline{T}_{i-1}) where $T_i = T^{-\mu_L - i}$ and $\overline{T}_i =$ $(\iota^{\wedge}(T_0))^{-\mu_L - i}$ obey $\overline{c}_i < c_i$ for all $1 \leq i \leq \mu_L$. This follows from the definition of CLR and Remark 2.3.

Set $(\nu_i, J_i) = \overline{\delta}^{\mu_L - i}(\nu, J)$ for $0 \leq i \leq \mu_L$, $c_i = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu_i, J_i)$ and denote the length of the string in $(\nu_i, J_i)^{(k)}$ selected by $\overline{\delta}$ by $\ell_i^{(k)}$. Similarly set $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu_0, J_0)$ and $(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{\mathbf{J}}_i) = \overline{\delta}^{\mu_L - i}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})$ for $0 \leq i \leq \mu_L$, define $\overline{c}_i = \overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{\mathbf{J}}_i)$ and denote the length of the string in $(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{J}_i)^{(k)}$ selected by $\overline{\delta}$ by $\overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$. Hence to prove that the bijection $\phi_{R^{\wedge}}$ maps the image of \imath^{\wedge} onto the image of \jmath^{\wedge} one needs to show that

Claim. For $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{\wedge t})$, $\ell_{\mu}^{(k)} = \mu_L$ for $0 \le k < \eta_L$ if and only if $\overline{c}_i < c_i$ for $1 \leq i \leq \mu_L$.

We begin by showing that $\overline{c}_i < c_i$ if $\ell_{\mu}^{(k)} = \mu_L$ for $0 \le k < \eta_L$. First, notice that

$$
\ell_i^{(k)} = i \quad \text{for } 0 \le k < \eta_L \text{ and } \quad \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} = i \quad \text{for } 0 \le k < \eta_L - 1. \tag{4.4}
$$

For $i=\mu_L$ this equation holds since both $(\nu, J)=(\nu_{\mu_L}, J_{\mu_L})$ and $(\overline{\nu}, J)=(\overline{\nu}_{\mu_L}, J_{\mu_L})$ are in the image of \jmath^{\wedge} . Now assume (4.4) to be true at *i*. This means that there are singular strings of length i in the first $\eta_L - 1$ ($\eta_L - 2$) partitions of ν_i ($\overline{\nu}_i$). Hence by construction these turn into singular strings of length $i - 1$. Since by definition $\ell_{i-1}^{(0)} = \overline{\ell}_{i-1}^{(0)} = i - 1$ this implies (4.4) at $i - 1$. We claim that for $k \ge 1$ and $0 \leq i \leq \mu_L$ uction these turn into singu $\overline{\ell}_{i-1}^{(0)} = i - 1$ this implies (4
 $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i) \geq J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{J}_i) + \sum_{i=1}^i$

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i) \ge J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{J}_i) + \sum_{m=1}^i \chi(\ell_m^{(k)} \le n < \ell_m^{(k+1)}) \tag{4.5}
$$

where $J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J)$ is the maximal label occurring in the strings of length n in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ and $J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J) = 0$ if there is no string of length n in $\nu^{(k)}$. Equations (4.4) and (4.5) imply

$$
\ell_i^{(k+1)} \le \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} \qquad \text{for all} \quad k \ge 0. \tag{4.6}
$$

This can be shown by induction on k . The initial condition follows immediately from (4.4). By construction $\overline{\ell}_i^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$ which becomes by induction hypothesis

 $\ell_i^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$. Inequality (4.5) implies that there are no singular strings of length n in $(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{\mathbf{J}}_i)^{(k)}$ for $\ell_i^{(k)} \leq n < \ell_i^{(k+1)}$ which proves (4.6). The condition (4.6) immediately implies that $\overline{c_i} < c_i$.

It remains to show (4.5) , whose proof proceeds by descending induction on i, with base case $i = \mu_L$. To establish the base case it is shown by induction on j $(0 \leq j \leq \mu_L)$ that remains to show (4.5), whose
base case $i = \mu_L$. To establis
 $j \leq \mu_L$) that
 $P_n^{(k)}(\nu_j) \geq J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j) + \sum_{i=1}^{\mu_L}$

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu_j) \ge J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j) + \sum_{m=j+1}^{\mu_L} \chi(\ell_m^{(k)} \le n < \ell_m^{(k+1)}) \quad \text{for all } k \ge 1. \tag{4.7}
$$

Since $(\nu, J)=(\nu_{\mu_L} , J_{\mu_L})$ is an admissible rigged configuration, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) \geq J_n^{(k)}(\nu, J)$ which implies (4.7) at $j = \mu_L$. Now we assume (4.7) to be true at $j + 1$ and show its validity at j. Since by Proposition 3.12 all (ν_j, J_j) are admissible, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu_j) \geq$ $J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j)$. This settles (4.7) for $n < \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$ because in this case the sum over m vanishes, since by construction

$$
\ell_1^{(k)} < \ell_2^{(k)} < \dots < \ell_{\mu_L}^{(k)}.\tag{4.8}
$$

Let us now consider the case $n \geq \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$. The only string that changes in the transformation $(\nu_{j+1}, J_{j+1})^{(k)} \to (\nu_j, J_j)^{(k)}$ is one singular string of length $\ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$. The riggings of all other strings remain unchanged. In particular, $J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j) =$ $J_n^{(k)}(\nu_{j+1}, J_{j+1})$ for $n > \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$ and $J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j) \leq J_n^{(k)}(\nu_{j+1}, J_{j+1})$ for $n = \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$. Hence for $n \geq \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$ we find

$$
\geq \ell_{j+1}^{(k)} \text{ we find}
$$
\n
$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu_j) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu_{j+1}) + \chi(\ell_{j+1}^{(k)} \leq n < \ell_{j+1}^{(k+1)})
$$
\n
$$
\geq J_n^{(k)}(\nu_{j+1}, J_{j+1}) + \sum_{m=j+1}^{\mu_L} \chi(\ell_m^{(k)} \leq n < \ell_m^{(k+1)})
$$
\n
$$
\geq J_n^{(k)}(\nu_j, J_j) + \sum_{m=j+1}^{\mu_L} \chi(\ell_m^{(k)} \leq n < \ell_m^{(k+1)})
$$

where the first line follows from (3.9) and $n \geq \ell_{j+1}^{(k)}$, and in the second line the induction hypothesis is used. This concludes the inductive proof of (4.7).

Since by definition $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu_0, J_0)$ and \jmath^{\wedge} preserves the vacancy numbers by Lemma 3.9, (4.7) at $j = 0$ implies (4.5) at $i = \mu_L$. Now assume that (4.5) holds at *i*. Because of the admissibility of $(\overline{\nu}_{i-1}, \overline{J}_{i-1})$ and (4.8) at $k + 1$, (4.5) holds at $i-1$ for $n \geq \ell_{i-1}^{(k+1)}$. Hence assume $n < \ell_{i-1}^{(k+1)}$. Since $\ell_{i-1}^{(k+1)} < \ell_i^{(k+1)} \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$ by (4.8) and (4.6), in particular $n \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} - 2$. Hence we find for $n < \ell_{i-1}^{(k+1)}$

in particular
$$
n \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} - 2
$$
. Hence we find for $n < \ell_i^{(k)}$ $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_{i-1}) = P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i) - \chi(\overline{\ell}_i^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)})$ $\geq J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{J}_i) + \sum_{m=1}^{i-1} \chi(\ell_m^{(k)} \leq n < \ell_m^{(k+1)})$

where the first line follows from (3.9) and $n \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} - 2$, and in the second line the induction hypothesis and (4.6) are used. Since $J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_{i-1}, \overline{J}_{i-1}) = J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_i, \overline{J}_i)$ for $n \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} - 2$, this yields (4.5) at $i - 1$. This concludes the proof of (4.5) and also that of the forward direction of the claim.

Next we prove the reverse direction of the claim. More precisely, we show that

$$
\ell_i^{(k)} = i \qquad \text{for } 0 \le k < \eta_L \text{ and } 1 \le i \le \mu_L \tag{4.9}
$$

if $\overline{c}_i < c_i$. Since $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = (\overline{\nu}_{\mu_L}, \overline{J}_{\mu_L})$ is in the image of \jmath^{\wedge} it follows by construction that

$$
\overline{\ell}_i^{(k)} = i \qquad \text{for } 0 \le k < \eta_L - 1 \text{ and } 1 \le i \le \mu_L. \tag{4.10}
$$

We claim that for $k \ge 1$ and $1 \le i \le \mu_L + 1$

$$
\overline{\ell}_{i}^{(k)} = i \quad \text{for } 0 \le k < \eta_{L} - 1 \text{ and } 1 \le i \le \mu_{L}. \tag{4.10}
$$
\n
$$
\text{at for } k \ge 1 \text{ and } 1 \le i \le \mu_{L} + 1
$$
\n
$$
P_{n}^{(k)}(\nu_{i-1}) \ge J_{n}^{(k)}(\nu_{i-1}, J_{i-1}) + \sum_{m=i}^{\mu_{L}} \chi(\overline{\ell}_{m}^{(k-1)} \le n < \overline{\ell}_{m}^{(k)}). \tag{4.11}
$$

The condition $\overline{c}_i < c_i$ and (4.11) imply by induction on k that

$$
\ell_i^{(k)} \le \overline{\ell}_i^{(k-1)} \qquad \text{for all } 1 \le i \le \mu_L \text{ and } k \ge 1. \tag{4.12}
$$

Before proving this notice the following. Let $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ be the inverse algorithm of $\overline{\delta}$ as introduced in the proof of Proposition 3.12 and let $s_i^{(k)}$ be the length of the singular string in $(\nu_{i-1}, J_{i-1})^{(k)}$ selected by $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$. Note that $\overline{\delta}^{-1} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu_i, J_i) = (\nu_i, J_i)$ and $s_i^{(k)} = \ell_i^{(k)} - 1$. If $(\nu_{i-1}, J_{i-1})^{(k)}$ does not contain singular strings of length n for $a \leq n < b$ and $s_i^{(k)} < b$, then by construction $s_i^{(k)} < a$ and by $s_i^{(k)} = \ell_i^{(k)} - 1$ also $\ell_i^{(k)} \leq a$. Now we prove (4.12) by induction on k. For $k > \overline{c}_i$ equation (4.12) is true because in this case $\overline{\ell}_i^{(k-1)} = \infty$.

Now consider $k = \overline{c_i}$. Then (4.11) implies that there are no singular strings of length $n \geq \overline{\ell}_i^{(\overline{c}_i-1)}$ in $(\nu_{i-1}, J_{i-1})^{(\overline{c}_i)}$ since $\overline{\ell}_i^{(\overline{c}_i)} = \infty$. Since $\overline{c}_i < c_i$ the variable $\ell_i^{(\bar{c}_i)}$ is finite. This implies that $\ell_i^{(\bar{c}_i)} \leq \bar{\ell}_i^{(\bar{c}_i-1)}$ which is (4.12) for $k = \bar{c}_i$. Now assume (4.12) to be true at $k + 1$. By construction $\ell_i^{(k)} \leq \ell_i^{(k+1)}$ which implies by the induction hypothesis that $\ell_i^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$. Because of (4.11) there is no singular string of length n in $(\nu_{i-1}, J_{i-1})^{(k)}$ with $\overline{\ell}_i^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}_i^{(k)}$. Hence $\ell_i^{(k)}$ has to obey condition (4.12). Together with $\ell_i^{(0)} = i$, (4.12) and (4.10) immediately imply (4.9).

We are left to prove (4.11). Using $\overline{\delta}^{-1}$ one proves in an analogous fashion (4.7) that
 $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_j) \geq J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_j, \overline{J}_j) + \sum_{k=1}^j \chi(\overline{\ell}_m^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}_m^{(k)}$ to (4.7) that

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_j) \ge J_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}_j, \overline{J}_j) + \sum_{m=1}^j \chi(\overline{\ell}_m^{(k-1)} \le n < \overline{\ell}_m^{(k)})
$$

for all $k \ge 1$ and $0 \le j \le \mu_L$. Since $(\overline{\nu}_{\mu_L}, \overline{J}_{\mu_L}) = (\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu_0, J_0)$ and \jmath^{\wedge} preserves the vacancy numbers by Lemma 3.9, this inequality at $j = \mu_L$ implies (4.11) at $i = 1$. Now assume (4.11) to be true at $i - 1$. Using (3.9) and $\ell_{i-1}^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}_{i-1}^{(k-1)}$ at $i = 1$. Now assume (4.11) to be true at $i = 1$. Using (5.9) and $i_{i-1} \leq i_{i-1}$
equation (4.11) at *i* follows by similar arguments to those used to prove (4.5). □

4.2. Direct algorithm for the bijection

Here we state the original algorithm for the bijection $\overline{\phi}_R$ between Littlewood– Richardson tableaux and rigged configurations as given in [11]. It combines points 1 and 2 of the Definition-Proposition 4.1 which has the advantage that it is computationally simpler. For the proofs the formulation of Definition-Proposition 4.1 is however more convenient.

Let $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ be an LR tableaux for a partition λ and a sequence of rectangles $R = (R_1, ..., R_L)$. Set $N = |\lambda|$ and $B_j = [|R_1| + ... + |R_{j-1}| + ...$ $1, |R_1| + \cdots + |R_j|$. To obtain $(\nu, J) = \overline{\phi}_R(T)$ one recursively constructs a rigged configuration $(\nu, J)_{(x)}$ for each letter $1 \le x \le N$ occurring in T. Set $(\nu, J)_{(0)} = \emptyset$. Suppose that $x \in B_i$, and denote the column index of x in T by c and the column index of x in ZC_j by c'. Define the numbers $s^{(k)}$ for $c' \leq k < c$ as follows. Let $s^{(c-1)}$ be the length of the longest singular string in $(\nu, J)_{(\nu-1)}^{(c-1)}$. Now select inductively a singular string in $(\nu, J)_{(x-1)}^{(k)}$ for $k = c - 2, c - 3, \ldots, c'$ whose length $s^{(k)}$ is maximal such that $s^{(k)} \n\t\leq s^{(k+1)}$; if no such string exists, set $s^{(k)} = 0$. Then $(\nu, J)_{(x)}$ is obtained from $(\nu, J)_{(x-1)}$ by adding one box to the selected strings with labels such that they remain singular, leaving all other strings unchanged. Then the image of T under ϕ_R is given by $(\nu, J)=(\nu, J)_{(N)}$.

For the above algorithm it is necessary to be able to compute the vacancy numbers of an intermediate configuration $\nu_{(x)}$. Suppose x occurs in ZC_j in column c'. In general $R_{(x)} = (R_1, \ldots, R_{j-1}, \text{shape}(\text{ZC}_j |_{[1,x]}))$ is not a sequence of rectangles. If shape($ZC_j |_{[1,x]}$) is not a rectangle, one splits it into two rectangles, one of width c' and one of width $c'-1$. The vacancy numbers are calculated with respect to this new sequence of rectangles.

Example 4.2. The nontrivial steps of the above algorithm applied to the third tableau of Example 2.8 are given in Table 2. A rigged partition is represented by its Ferrers diagram where to the right of each part the corresponding rigging is indicated. The vacancy numbers are given to the left of each part. For example $R_{(12)} = ((3, 3), (2, 2, 1, 1))$ so that the vacancy numbers of $(\nu, J)_{(12)}$ are calculated with respect to the sequence of rectangles $((3,3),(2,2),(1,1)).$

\boldsymbol{x}	$(\nu, J)_{(x)}^{(1)}$	$(\nu, J)_{(x)}^{(2)}$	$(\nu, J)_{(x)}^{(3)}$	$(\nu, J)_{(x)}^{(4)}$
11		$0 \Box 0$	$0 \Box 0$	
$12\,$		$\boldsymbol{0}$ $\overline{0}$	\sqsupset 0 $\boldsymbol{0}$	
14		$\boldsymbol{0}$ 0	θ θ	
$15\,$	$1\mathrel{\square} 1$	$\begin{smallmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{smallmatrix}$	$\begin{smallmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{smallmatrix}$	$0~\bigsqcup~0$
$16\,$	$1 \Box 1$	$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \end{array}$ $\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \end{array}$	$\begin{smallmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{smallmatrix}$	$0 \sqcap 0$
$17\,$	$\overline{1}$ $\mathbf{1}$	$\boldsymbol{0}$ $\begin{smallmatrix}1\0\end{smallmatrix}$ $\overline{0}$	$\bigcup_0 0$ $_0^0$	$0 \Box 0$

Table 2. Example for the bijection algorithm (see Example 4.2)

It is relatively straightforward to see that the above described algorithm is indeed an algorithm for the bijection of Definition-Proposition 4.1. By induction it suffices to study the effect of the last μ_L letters of the LR tableaux T, that is, $N - \mu_L < x \leq N$. Recall that $\hat{\jmath}$, which corresponds to splitting off the last column of R_L , adds a singular string of length μ_L to each of the first $\eta_L - 1$ rigged partitions and leaves the vacancy numbers invariant. By construction, these extra singular strings are removed by $\overline{\delta}^{\mu_L}$. This has the same effect as restricting the removal/addition of boxes to the partitions $\nu_{(x)}^{(k)}$ with $\eta_L = c' \leq k$ as is the case for the algorithm of this section. One may also show that the vacancy numbers of the intermediate rigged partitions obtained from the the algorithm and the recursive definition of Definition-Proposition 4.1 are the same for $\nu_{(x)}^{(k)}$ with $k \neq \eta_L - 1$. For $\nu_{(x)}^{(\eta_L-1)}$ the vacancy numbers from the algorithm cannot be smaller than the

corresponding ones coming from Definition-Proposition 4.1, and are the same when $R(x)$ is a sequence of rectangles. This difference for non-rectangular $R(x)$ is harmless since no strings in $\nu_{(x)}^{(\eta_L - 1)}$ are changed by the algorithm.

5. Evacuation Theorem

In this section we prove the Evacuation Theorem 5.6 which relates the evacuation of LR tableaux to the complementation of quantum numbers on rigged configurations. The proof requires intertwining relations of $\overline{\phi}_R$ with $R \to R^{\vee}$ and $R \to \widetilde{R}$ which are derived in Section 5.1.

5.1. Intertwining of $\overline{\phi}_R$ with $R \to R^{\vee}$ and $R \to \widetilde{R}$

Lemma 5.1. $\gamma^{\wedge} \circ \gamma^{\vee} = \gamma^{\vee} \circ \gamma^{\wedge}$.

Proof. If R consists of more than one rectangle or R is a single rectangle with more than two columns, the commutativity of γ^{\wedge} and γ^{\vee} is obvious. If R is a single column, then both γ^{\wedge} and γ^{\vee} are the identity and obviously commute. So it may be assumed that R is a single rectangle with exactly two columns. Then $R^{\wedge} = R^{\vee} = ((1^{\mu_1}), (1^{\mu_1}))$. This means that the outer function in both $\jmath^{\wedge} \circ \jmath^{\vee}$ and $j^{\vee} \circ j^{\wedge}$ acts as the identity. So $R^{\wedge \vee} = R^{\wedge}$, $R^{\vee \wedge} = R^{\vee}$, and for all $(\nu, J) \in$ $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t), \; \jmath^{\wedge}(\jmath^{\vee}(\nu, J)) = \jmath^{\vee}(\nu, J) \; \text{and} \; \jmath^{\vee}(\jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J)) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J).$ So it must be shown that $\jmath^{\vee}(\nu, J) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$. Since \jmath^{\wedge} (resp. \jmath^{\vee}) adds a string of length μ_1 with singular (resp. zero) label to the first rigged partition of (ν, J) , it must be shown that $P_{\mu_1}^{(1)}(\nu) = 0$ for all $(\nu, J) \in \operatorname{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. It may be assumed that $\lambda = R_1$ for otherwise $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is empty. Then $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is the singleton set consisting of the empty rigged configuration (\emptyset, \emptyset) . One computes the vacancy number $P_{\mu_1}^{(1)}(\emptyset) = 0.$

Lemma 5.2. *Suppose the last rectangle of* R *is a single column. Then* $\overline{\delta} \circ \gamma^{\vee} = \gamma^{\vee} \circ \overline{\delta}$ *. Proof.* Let $\overline{\ell}^{\vee}(k)$ be the lengths of strings selected by $\overline{\delta}$ acting on $\jmath^{\vee}(\nu, J)$ = (ν^{\vee}, J^{\vee}) . To prove the lemma it suffices to show that $\overline{\ell^{\vee}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ for all $k \geq 1$. By Lemma 3.10, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu^{\vee})$ for all $k, n \geq 1$. Since $(\nu^{\vee}, J^{\vee})^{(k)}$ is obtained from $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ by adding the string $(\mu_1, 0)$ for $1 \leq k \leq \eta_1 - 1$, it is clear that $\overline{\ell}^{\vee}(k) \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ for all k. Let k be minimal such that $\overline{\ell}^{\vee}(k) < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Then the string $(\mu_1, 0)$ was selected in $(\nu^{\vee}, J^{\vee})^{(k)}$, so that $\overline{\ell^{\vee}}^{(k)} = \mu_1$ and $P_{\mu_1}^{(k)}(\nu^{\vee}) = P_{\mu_1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. Now $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell^{\vee}}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell^{\vee}}^{(k)} = \mu_1$ and $\mu_1 = \overline{\ell^{\vee}}^{(k)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. By (3.9) we have $P_{\mu_1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_{\mu_1}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \mu_1 < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}) + \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \mu_1 < \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}) = -1$, which is a contradiction. Thus there is no such k .

For future use let us formalize a general nonsense lemma.

Lemma 5.3. *Suppose we have a diagram of the following kind:*

Viewing this diagram as a cube with front face given by the large square, suppose the square diagrams given by all the faces of the cube except the front commute. Assume also that the map j *is injective. Then the front face must also commute.*

Proof. The commuting faces yield the equality $j \circ K \circ G = j \circ H \circ F$. Since j is injective this implies $K \circ G = H \circ F$ as desired. \Box

The following lemma gives the intertwining of $\overline{\phi}_R$ with $R \to R^{\vee}$.

Lemma 5.4. *The following diagram commutes:*

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{i^{\vee}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\vee})
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \Bigg|_{\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{j^{\vee}} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; (R^{\vee})^t).}
$$
\n(5.1)

Proof. The proof proceeds by the induction that defines the bijection $\overline{\phi}$.

Suppose the last rectangle of R has more than one column; this subsumes the base case $R = (R_1)$. Clearly $R^{\vee \wedge} = R^{\wedge \vee}$. Consider the diagram

We wish to show the front face commutes. By Lemma 5.3 and the injectivity of γ^{\wedge} , it is enough to show that all the other faces commute. The back face is assumed to commute by induction, the left and right faces commute by the definition of the bijections ϕ (see (4.3)), the commutation of the top face is obvious, and the commutativity of the bottom face follows from Lemma 5.1.

For the remaining case suppose the last rectangle of R is a single column. Clearly $\overline{R}^{\vee} = \overline{R^{\vee}}$. Consider the diagram

 $\overline{\delta}$ is injective, so again by Lemma 5.3 it suffices to check that all faces but the front, commute. The back face commutes by induction. The left and right faces commute by the definition of $\overline{\phi}$. The top face obviously commutes. The bottom face commutes by Lemma 5.2. \Box

The intertwining relation of $\overline{\phi}_R$ with $R \to \widetilde{R}$ is stated in the next Lemma.

Lemma 5.5. *Suppose the first rectangle of* R *is a single column. Then the following diagram commutes:*
CLR(λ ; R) \longrightarrow CLR(λ^- ; \widetilde{R}) *ing diagram commutes:*

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{D} \text{CLR}(\lambda^-; \widetilde{R})
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{\widetilde{R}}
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{\widetilde{\delta}} \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \widetilde{R}^t).
$$
\n
$$
(5.2)
$$

Proof. Suppose that the last rectangle of R is also a single column; this case sub-Vol. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations
Proof. Suppose that the last rectangle of R is also a single column; the sumes the base case that $R = (R_1)$ is a single column. Clearly $\widetilde{\overline{R}}$

In the above diagram there is a map

there is a map

$$
\overline{\phi}_{\widetilde{R}} : \text{CLR}(\lambda^{--}; \widetilde{\overline{R}}) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \widetilde{\overline{R}}^t).
$$
(5.3)

This is to be understood in the most obvious way, namely, that given a chain of $\overline{\phi}_{\overline{R}} : \text{CLR}(\lambda^{--}; \overline{R}) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \overline{R}^{\cdot}).$ (5.3)

This is to be understood in the most obvious way, namely, that given a chain of partitions $\mathcal{C} = (\sigma \lessdot \rho \lessdot \lambda)$, and $T \in \text{CLR}(\sigma; \overline{R})$, then $\overline{\phi}_{\overline{R}}($ This is to be understood in the most obvious way, namely, that given a chain of partitions $C = (\sigma \lessdot \rho \lessdot \lambda)$, and $T \in CLR(\sigma; \tilde{R})$, then $\overline{\phi}_{\tilde{R}}(T_c) = \overline{\phi}_{\tilde{R}}(T)c$, that is, the copy of $T \in CLR(\sigma; \tilde{R})$ labeled by $RC(\sigma^t; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t)$ indexed by the same chain C . $\frac{1}{\cos \theta}$
 $\frac{1}{\cos \theta}$

We use the approach of Lemma 5.3. The back face commutes by induction, the left and right faces by the definition of ϕ , the top face commutes up to the $RC(\sigma^t; \tilde{R}^t)$ indexed by the sa
We use the approach of
the left and right faces by t
involution τ on $CLR(\lambda^{--}; \tilde{R}^t)$ involution τ on CLR(λ^{-1} ; \overline{R}) by (3.4), and the bottom face commutes up to the involution τ on $\text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \tilde{R}^t)$ by (3.17). Based on the above commutation up to e is of
of
 $\frac{1}{2}$; $\frac{1}{2}$
 $\frac{1}{2}$; $\frac{1}{R}$ involution τ on CLR(λ^{--} ; R) by (3.4), and the bottom face commutes up to the
involution τ on RC(λ^{--t} ; \tilde{R}^t) by (3.17). Based on the above commutation up to
 τ , it still follows that $\overline{\delta} \circ \widetilde{\delta$ $\frac{1}{2}$
aut
mu $\frac{1}{2}$
 $\frac{1}{R}$ $\overline{\delta}$ is injective as a map into the disjoint union $\text{RC}(\lambda^{--t}; \tilde{\overline{R}}^t)$, so it follows that the field at all $\frac{1}{10}$ is $\frac{1}{10}$ front face commutes. *F*, it set
 $\overline{\delta}$ is inje

front fac

In th
 $\widetilde{R}^{\wedge} = \widehat{R}$

In the remaining case, the last rectangle of R has more than one column. Then $\widetilde{R}^{\wedge} = \widetilde{R^{\wedge}}$. We have the following diagram:

 γ^{\wedge} is injective, the back face commutes by induction and the left and right faces by the definition of $\overline{\phi}$. The commutation of the top face is obvious. The bottom face commutes by conjugating the result of Lemma 5.3 by θ^{ev} . By Lemma 5.2 the front face commutes. $\hfill \square$

5.2. Proof of the Evacuation Theorem

Theorem 5.6 (Evacuation Theorem)**.** *The following diagram commutes:*

$$
CLR(λ; R) \xrightarrow{ev} CLR(λ; Rev)
$$

\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{Rev}
$$

\n
$$
RC(λt; Rt) \xrightarrow{\theta_Rev} RC(λt; Revt).
$$

Proof. If R is empty the result holds trivially. Suppose that the last rectangle of R has more than one column. Obviously $R^{\wedge \text{ev}} = (R^{\text{ev}})^{\vee}$ and $R^{\vee \text{ev}} = (R^{\text{ev}})^{\wedge}$. Consider the diagram:

 y^{\vee} is injective, the back face commutes by induction, the top and bottom faces are given by the commutative diagrams (3.6) and (3.8), the left face commutes by the definition of $\overline{\phi}_R$, and the right face commutes by (5.1) with R^{ev} in place of R. So by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes. given by the commutative diagrams (3.
definition of $\overline{\phi}_R$, and the right face con
by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes
Suppose that the last rectangle of *i*
and $\widetilde{R}^{ev} = \overline{R^{ev}}$. Consider the diagram:

Suppose that the last rectangle of R is a single column. Obviously $\overline{R}^{\text{ev}} = \widetilde{R}^{\text{ev}}$

 δ is injective, the back face commutes by induction, the top face commutes by Proposition 3.7, the bottom face commutes by (3.15) replacing R by R^{ev} and using that θ_R^{ev} is an involution, the left face commutes by the definition of $\overline{\phi}_R$, and the right face commutes by (5.2) with R^{ev} in place of R. So by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes. $\hfill \square$

6. Another recurrence for $\overline{\phi}_R$

The bijection $\overline{\phi}_R$ is defined by a recurrence that removes columns from the last rectangle. In this section it is shown that $\overline{\phi}_R$ may be defined by an analogous recurrence which removes rows from the last rectangle. This recurrence shall be used to prove some properties of the transpose maps on LR tableaux and rigged configurations.

6.1. Splitting off the first or last row

Let R^{\leq} be obtained from R by splitting off the first row from the first rectangle so that the first rectangle in R^{\leq} is (η_1) . Similarly, let R^{\geq} be obtained from R by splitting off the last row from the last rectangle. Recall the transpose map tr_{LR} of Definition 2.7. Note that $(R^t)^{\vee} = R^{. Define $i^{\leq} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\leq})$ as$

$$
\imath^{\lt} := \operatorname{tr}_{LR} \circ \imath^{\vee} \circ \operatorname{tr}_{LR}.
$$

Note that $R^{>t} = (R^t)^{\wedge}$. Similarly define $i^> : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^>)$ as

$$
i^{\geq} := \text{tr}_{LR} \circ i^{\wedge} \circ \text{tr}_{LR}. \tag{6.1}
$$

Observing that $R^{>ev} = R^{ev \lt}$, it follows from the definitions of i^{\lt} and i^{\gt} , (3.6) and the commutativity of tr_{LR} and ev that the following diagram commutes:

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{i^{\geq}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\geq})
$$
\n
$$
\downarrow \text{ev}
$$
\n
$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}}) \xrightarrow[i \leq \text{teck}]{} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\geq \text{ev}}).
$$
\n(6.2)

Let $j^>$: RC(λ^t ; R^t) \to RC(λ^t ; $R^{>t}$) be the inclusion map. Then define $j^<$ by the following commutative diagram:

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}\n\text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{t}) & \xrightarrow{\quad j^{>} \quad} & \text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{>t}) \\
\downarrow^{\theta_{R}^{\text{ev}}} & & \downarrow^{\theta_{R}^{\text{ev}}} \\
\text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{\text{evt}}) & \xrightarrow{\quad j^{<}} \text{RC}(\lambda^{t}; R^{> \text{evt}}).\n\end{array} \tag{6.3}
$$

For $(\nu, J) \in \operatorname{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ set $(\nu^>, J^>) = \iota^>(\nu, J)$. Note that

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu^>) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu) + \chi(k = \eta_L)\chi(1 \le n < \mu_L).
$$

Since θ_R^{ev} reverses the sequence of rectangles and complements the quantum numbers this implies that $j^{\lt}(\nu, J)$ is obtained from (ν, J) by replacing $(n, x) \in (\nu, J)^{(\eta_1)}$ by $(n, x + 1)$ for $1 \leq n \leq \mu_1$, and leaving all other riggings invariant. In particular, \jmath^{\lt} preserves the colabels.

Lemma 6.1. *The following diagram commutes:*

CLR(λ; R)
$$
\xrightarrow{i^<}
$$
 CLR(λ; R[<])
\n $\overline{\phi}_R$ \n
$$
\downarrow^{\overline{\phi}_R<}
$$
\n(6.4)

Proof. Suppose first that $L \geq 2$ and that R_L has more than one column. Note that $R^{\lt \wedge} = R^{\wedge \leq}.$

The top face commutes since i^{\lt} and i^{\land} are both relabelings that replace different subalphabets. The bottom face commutes since γ^{\wedge} adds singular strings and γ^{\leq} preserves colabels and hence preserves singularity of strings. The left and right faces commute by the definition of ϕ , and the back face commutes by induction. Since \jmath^{\wedge} is injective, by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes as desired.

Suppose $L \geq 2$ and the last rectangle is a single column.

The commutation of the top face is obvious. Since γ^{\le} preserves colabels, it is straightforward to verify that the bottom face commutes. The left and right faces commute by the definition of $\overline{\phi}$ and the back face by induction. Since $\overline{\delta}$ is injective by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes.

The remaining case is $L \leq 1$. It may be assumed that $CLR(\lambda; R) \neq \emptyset$ for otherwise there is nothing to show. By [23, Prop. 33] $CLR(\lambda; R)$ is a singleton if R has at most two rectangles. But $i^{\leq} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\leq})$ is an embedding

and R^{\leq} has at most two rectangles so that $CLR(\lambda; R^{\leq})$ is a singleton. Since $\overline{\phi}_R$ and $\overline{\phi}_{R<}$ are bijections, RC(λ^t ; R^t) and RC(λ^t ; R^{t}) are also singletons. So the embedding j^{\lt} must send the unique element of $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ to the unique element of RC(λ^t ; $R^{) and the required commutation follows.$

Lemma 6.2. *The following diagram commutes:*

$$
CLR(λ; R) \xrightarrow{i>} \text{CLR}(λ; R>)
$$

\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{R>} \qquad (6.5)
$$

\n
$$
RC(λ^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{j>} RC(λ^t; R>^t).
$$

Proof. Consider the diagram

The back face commutes by (6.4) for R^{ev} , the top and bottom faces commute by (6.2) and (6.3), the left and right faces commute by the Evacuation Theorem 5.6 for R and $R^>$, and $\theta_{R^>}^{\text{ev}}$ is injective. Therefore the front face commutes by Lemma 5.3. \Box

6.2. Removal of a cell from a single row S

Suppose R_L is a single row. Then R^{\wedge} is given by splitting off one cell from the end of the row R_L , and R^{\wedge} is obtained from R by removing the cell at the end **6.2. Removal of a cell from a single ro**
Suppose R_L is a single row. Then R^\wedge is g
end of the row R_L , and $\overline{R^\wedge}$ is obtained fro
of R_L . As usual define $CLR(\lambda^-; \overline{R^\wedge}) := \bigcup$ $_{\rho<\lambda}$ CLR($\rho;\overline{R^{\wedge}}$) and RC($\lambda^{-t};\overline{R^{\wedge}}^{t}$) := $\bigcup_{\rho\leq\lambda} RC(\rho^t; \overline{R^{\wedge}}^t)$. The bijection $-: ST(\lambda) \to ST(\lambda^-)$ restricts to an injection

$$
-:\mathrm{CLR}(\lambda;R)\to\mathrm{CLR}(\lambda^-;\overline{R^\wedge}).
$$

Define the map $\partial : \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R^{\wedge}}^t)$ by the following algorithm. Let $(\nu, J) \in \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Define the integers $\ell^{(0)} = \cdots = \ell^{(\eta_L-1)} = 1$. For $k \geq \eta_L$, inductively define $\ell^{(k)}$ to be minimal such that $\ell^{(k)} \geq \ell^{(k-1)}$ and there is a singular string of length $\ell^{(k)}$ in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$. Let $\underline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$ be the minimal index such that such a singular string does not exist, and set $\ell^{(k)} = \infty$ for $k \geq \text{rk}(\nu, J)$. Then $\partial(\nu, J)$ is obtained from (ν, J) by shortening each of the selected singular strings in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ (for $\eta_L \leq k \leq \text{rk}(\nu, J)$) by one and keeping them singular, and leaving all other strings unchanged.

Lemma 6.3. *Suppose the last rectangle of* R *is a single row. The following diagram commutes:*

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \longrightarrow \text{CLR}(\lambda^-; \overline{R^{\wedge}})
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi_{\overline{R^{\wedge}}}}
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \longrightarrow \text{RC}(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R^{\wedge}}^t).
$$
\n(6.6)

Proof. Consider the diagram

This diagram may be viewed as a prism whose top and bottom are triangles and whose front is the diagram (6.6) which must be proved. The back left and back right faces commute by the definition of ϕ . The top triangle obviously commutes. It suffices to show that the bottom triangle commutes. This is done by computing $\overline{\delta} \circ \jmath^{\wedge}$ explicitly. Let $(\nu, J) \in \mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Then $\jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J) = (\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge})$ is obtained from (ν, J) by adding a singular string of length 1 to each of the first $\eta_L - 1$ rigged partitions. Let $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ be the lengths of the singular strings chosen by $\overline{\delta}$ acting on $(\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge})$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(0)} = 1$ by definition, the singular strings that were added by \jmath^{\wedge} , are selected by $\overline{\delta}$, so $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = 1$ for $1 \le k \le \eta_L - 1$. Then it is obvious that for $k \ge \eta_L$ that δ acting on $(\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge})$, selects the same strings that ∂ does, acting on (ν, J) . The result is now clear. $\hfill \square$

6.3. The new recurrence for $\overline{\phi}_R$

If the last rectangle of R is a single row, then one may use the commutative diagram (6.6) to express $\overline{\phi}_R$ inductively in terms of $\overline{\phi}_{\overline{R}}$. If the last rectangle of R has more than one row, then one may apply the commutative diagram (6.5) to express $\overline{\phi}_R$ in terms of $\overline{\phi}_{R}$. It will be shown in Section 7 that this recurrence, which also defines $\overline{\phi}_R$, is in a sense transpose to the usual definition of the bijection ϕ_{R^t} .

7. Transpose maps

Recall the LR-transpose bijection $tr_{LR} : CLR(\lambda; R) \rightarrow CLR(\lambda^t; R^t)$ of Definition 2.7. An analogous RC-transpose bijection exists for the set of rigged configurations denoted by $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}} : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda; R)$, which was described in [13, Section 9]. In the following we recall its definition and prove the Transpose Theorem 7.1.

Let $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ and let ν have the associated matrix m with entries m_{ij} as in [13, (9.2)]

$$
m_{ij} = \alpha_j^{(i-1)} - \alpha_j^{(i)}
$$
\n(7.1)

for $i, j \ge 1$, where $\alpha_j^{(i)}$ is the size of the *j*-th column of the partition $\nu^{(i)}$, recalling that $\nu^{(0)}$ is defined to be the empty partition. The configuration ν^t in $(\nu^t, J^t) = \text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$ is defined b that $\nu^{(0)}$ is defined to be the empty partition. The configuration ν^t in (ν^t, J^t) = $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$ is defined by its associated matrix m^t given by

$$
m_{ij}^{t} = -m_{ji} + \chi((i, j) \in \lambda) - \sum_{a=1}^{L} \chi((i, j) \in R_{a})
$$
\n(7.2)

for all $i, j \geq 1$. Here $(i, j) \in \lambda$ means that the cell (i, j) is in the Ferrers diagram of the partition λ with i specifying the row and j the column.

For all $k, n \geq 1$, a rigging J of ν determines a partition $J_n^{(k)}$ inside the rectangle of height $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$ given by the labels of the parts of $\nu^{(k)}$ of size *n*. The partition $J_k^{t(n)}$ corresponding to $(\nu^t, J^t) = \text{tr}_{RC}(\nu, J)$ is defined as the transpose of the complementary partition to $J_n^{(k)}$ in the rectangle of height $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$.

By $[13, (9.7)]$ and $[13, Lemma 10]$, it follows that

if
$$
m_n(\nu^{(k)}) > 0
$$
 then $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = m_k(\nu^{t(n)})$
if $m_k(\nu^{t(n)}) > 0$ then $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^t) = m_n(\nu^{(k)})$. (7.3)

This is weaker than the assertion [13, (9.10)], which does not seem to follow from only the assumption $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$ or $m_k(\nu^{(n)}) > 0$. Fortunately equation (7.3) still suffices to well define the map tr_{RC} . To see this, observe that it still follows from [13, Section 9] that tr_{RC} is an involution on the level of configurations. For $tr_{\rm RC}$ to be well defined for the riggings, it is enough to show that the rectangle of height $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$ and the rectangle of height $m_k(\nu^{(t_n)})$ and width $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^t)$, are either transposes of each other or are both empty. But this follows from (7.3) . Hence tr_{RC} is an involution for rigged configurations.

We shall prove [13, Conjecture 16].

Theorem 7.1 (Transpose Theorem)**.** *The following diagram commutes:*

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{tr}_{LR}} \text{CLR}(\lambda^t; R^t)
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{R^t} \qquad (7.4)
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{\text{tr}_{RC}} \text{RC}(\lambda; R).
$$

Theorem 7.1 follows again from Lemma 5.3 by the usual arguments and requires the following two results. Note that $R^{t>t} = R^{\wedge}$.

Lemma 7.2. *The following diagram commutes:*

$$
RC(\lambda^{t}; R^{t}) \xrightarrow{\jmath^{\wedge}} RC(\lambda^{t}; R^{\wedge t})
$$

\n
$$
tr_{RC}\downarrow
$$

\n
$$
RC(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\jmath^{\geq}} RC(\lambda; R^{\wedge}).
$$

\n(7.5)

Proof. Let $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ and set $(\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$. Recall that $(\nu^{\wedge}, J^{\wedge})$ is obtained from (ν, J) by adding a singular string of length μ_L to each of the first $\eta_L - 1$ rigged partitions in (ν, J) . Let m^{\wedge} be the matrix associated to ν^{\wedge} . Then $J^{\wedge}) = \jmath^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$. Recall
tring of length μ_L to
e the matrix associate
 $\chi(i = \eta_L) - \chi(i = 1)$

$$
m_{ij}^{\wedge} = m_{ij} + \chi(1 \le j \le \mu_L) \{ \chi(i = \eta_L) - \chi(i = 1) \}.
$$

Using furthermore that

$$
m_{ij}^{\hat{\ }} = m_{ij} + \chi(1 \leq j \leq \mu_L) \{ \chi(i = \eta_L) - \chi(i = 1) \}.
$$

ermore that

$$
\sum_{a=1}^{L+1} \chi((i, j) \in R_a^{\hat{\ }}) = \sum_{a=1}^{L} \chi((i, j) \in R_a) + \chi(1 \leq i \leq \mu_L) \{ \chi(j = 1) - \chi(j = \eta_L) \}
$$

one finds by (7.2) that $m_{ij}^{\wedge t} = m_{ij}^t$. Since $j^>$ is an inclusion it follows that the configurations of $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \gamma^{\wedge}(\nu, J)$ and $\gamma^{\geq} \circ \text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$ coincide. Since γ^{\wedge} preserves the vacancy numbers by Lemma 3.9 also the riggings coincide. \Box

Lemma 7.3. *Suppose the last rectangle of* R *consists of a single column. Then the following diagram commutes:*

$$
RC(\lambda^{t}; R^{t}) \xrightarrow{\overline{\delta}} RC(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}^{t})
$$

\n
$$
tr_{RC}
$$
\n
$$
RC(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\overline{\delta}} RC(\lambda^{-t}; \overline{R}).
$$
\n
$$
(7.6)
$$

The proof of this Lemma is given in Appendix B.

Proof of Theorem 7.1. If R is empty the result holds trivially. If R_L has more than one column consider the diagram:

Since tr_{LR} is an involution the top face commutes by (6.1) . The bottom face commutes by Lemma 7.2 and the back face by induction. The left face is the commutative diagram (4.3) and the right face that of Lemma 6.2. Since γ is injective the front face commutes by Lemma 5.3.

Suppose the last rectangle is a single column. Consider the diagram:

 ∂ is injective, the back face commutes by induction, the commutativity of the top is trivial and that of the bottom face follows from Lemma 7.3. The left face commutes by (4.2) and the right face by (6.6) with λ and R replaced by their transposes. So by Lemma 5.3 the front face commutes. \Box

8. Embeddings

In [21, Section 6.1] and [24, Section 2.3] embeddings were given between sets of LR tableaux of the form $LRT(\lambda; R)$. We restate these embeddings in terms of the tableaux $CLR(\lambda; R)$ and show in Theorem 8.3 that they are induced by *inclusions* In [21, Section 6.1] and [24, Section 2.3] embeddings were given between sets of LR tableaux of the form LRT(λ ; R). We restate these embeddings in terms of the tableaux CLR(λ ; R) and show in Theorem 8.3 that they ar of the map ϕ (see (4.1)), thereby proving [13, Conjecture 18].

8.1. Embedding definitions

Define the partial order $\lambda \geq \mu$ on partitions by $|\lambda| = |\mu|$ and $\lambda_1 + \cdots + \lambda_i \geq$ $\mu_1 + \cdots + \mu_i$ for all i. Let R and R' be two sequences of rectangles. Recall that $\xi^{(k)}(R)$ is the partition whose parts are the heights of the rectangles in R of width k. Say that $R \trianglerighteq R'$ if $\xi^{(k)}(R) \trianglerighteq \xi^{(k)}(R')$ for all $k \geq 1$. Clearly $R \trianglerighteq R'$ and $R' \trianglerighteq R$ if and only if R' is a reordering of R. Thus the relation $R \triangleright R'$ is a preorder. It is generated by the following two relations (see [24, Section 2.3])

- (E1) $R \geq R^+$ where $R_i = R_i^+$ for $i > 2$, $R_1 = (c^a)$, $R_2 = (c^b)$, $R_1^+ = (c^{a-1})$, $R_2^+ = (c^{b+1})$ for $a - 1 \ge b + 1$ and c a positive integer.
- (E2) $R \geq s_p R$ where $s_p R$ denotes the sequence obtained from R by exchanging the rectangles R_p and R_{p+1} .

For the relation (E1) define the embedding i^+ by the commutation of the diagram

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{i^{+}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{+})
$$
\n
$$
\downarrow \text{tr}_{LR}
$$
\n
$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda^{t}; R^{t}) \xrightarrow{\text{inclusion}} \text{CLR}(\lambda^{t}; R^{+t}).
$$
\n(8.1)

For the relation (E2) we have the following result.

Definition-Proposition 8.1. For $1 \leq p \leq L-1$ there are unique bijections $\sigma_p : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; s_p R)$ satisfying the following properties:

1. If $p < L-1$, then σ_p commutes with restriction to the initial interval $B-B_L$ where B and B_L are as in the definition of $CLR(\lambda; R)$.

2. If $p = L - 1$, then the following diagram commutes:

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\sigma_p} \text{CLR}(\lambda; s_p R)
$$
\n
$$
\downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \qquad
$$

Proof. One may reduce to the case $p = L - 1$ using 1, then to the case $p = 1$ using 2, and then to the case $p = 1$ and $L = 2$ using 1 again. In this case the sets of tableaux are all empty or all singletons by [23, Prop. 33] and the result holds trivially. \Box

Remark 8.2. In the case that R_j is a single row of length η_j for all j, by Example 2.9 there is a bijection of $CLR(\lambda; R)$ with the set of column-strict tableaux of shape λ and content η . The action of the bijections σ_p on the column-strict tableaux are the automorphisms of conjugation defined by Lascoux and Schützenberger [18].

Let $R \geq R'$. Then R' may be obtained from R by a sequence of transformations of the form (E1) and (E2); fix such a sequence. Define the embedding $i_R^{R'} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R')$ as the corresponding composition of embeddings of the form i^+ and σ_p . By [24, Theorem 4] it follows that the embedding $i_R^{R'}$ is independent of the sequence of transformations (E1) and (E2) leading from \tilde{R} to R' . This fact also follows immediately from Theorem 8.3 below.

For rigged configurations, it follows immediately from the definitions that if $R \geq R'$, then there is an inclusion $RC(\lambda^t; R^t) \subseteq RC(\lambda^t; (R')^t)$ which shall be denoted by $j_R^{R'}$.

Theorem 8.3 (Embedding Theorem). Let $R \geq R'$. Then the diagram commutes: $CLR(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{iR'} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R')$

ing Theorem). Let
$$
R \ge R
$$
. Then the diagram commutes:
\n
$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{iR' \atop R} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R')
$$
\n
$$
\widetilde{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \widetilde{\phi}_{R'}
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{jR' \atop R} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; (R')^t).
$$
\n(8.2)

Clearly it suffices to prove Theorem 8.3 in the cases (E1) and (E2).

8.2. The case (E1)

Suppose $R \trianglerighteq R^+$ as in (E1). Define the embedding $j^+ : \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \to \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{+t})$ by the commutativity of the diagram

$$
\begin{aligned}\n\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) & \xrightarrow{\text{inclusion}} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{+t}) \\
\theta_R & \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \theta_{R^+} \\
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) & \xrightarrow{j^+} \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^{+t}).\n\end{aligned}\n\tag{8.3}
$$

Note that γ^+ preserves colabels. The following result immediately proves Theorem 8.3 in the case (E1).

Lemma 8.4. *The diagram commutes:*

$$
CLR(λ; R) \xrightarrow{t^+} CLR(λ; R^+)
$$

\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{R^+}
$$

\n
$$
RC(λ^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{t^+} RC(λ^t; R^{+t}).
$$

Proof. For $L \geq 3$ the proof of this lemma is the same as the proof of Lemma 6.1 with R^{\lt} (resp. i^{\lt} , j^{\lt}) replaced by R^+ (resp. i^+, j^+). Note that in the remaining case $L \leq 2$ both R and R^+ have at most two rectangles so that $CLR(\lambda; R)$ and $CLR(\lambda; R^+)$ are singletons, and the proof follows again by arguments similar to those of the proof of Lemma 6.1. \Box

8.3. The case (E2)

The case (E2) of Theorem 8.3 is an immediate consequence of the following result. **Lemma 8.5.** *The diagram commutes:*

$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\sigma_p} \text{CLR}(\lambda; s_p R)
$$
\n
$$
\overline{\phi}_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \overline{\phi}_{s_p R} \qquad (8.4)
$$
\n
$$
\text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t) \xrightarrow{\text{IRC}(\lambda^t; (s_p R)^t)} \text{.}
$$

Proof. Recall the intervals of integers B_j ($1 \leq j \leq L$) in the definition of the set CLR($\lambda; R$). It follows from the definition of σ_p that for all $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$, $(\sigma_p S)|_{B_i} = S|_{B_i}$ for $j > p + 1$. Using this fact and the definition of $\overline{\phi}_R$, one may reduce to the case $L = p + 1$. So it may be assumed that $L = p + 1$. Obviously $(s_n R)^{\text{ev}} = s_1(R^{\text{ev}})$. Consider the diagram

The commutation of the bottom face is obvious. The top face commutes by definition and the left and right faces commute by Theorem 5.6. The desired commutation of the front face is reduced to the commutation of the back face. Replacing R by R^{ev} it may now be assumed that $p = 1$. Applying a previous reduction it may also be assumed that $L = 2$. But in this case the sets in (8.4) are all singletons or all empty, so the diagram (8.4) commutes.

8.4. Connection with $LRT(\lambda; R)$

In [13, Section 10], [21, Section 6.1] and [24, Section 2.3] embeddings $\theta_R^{R'}$: $LRT(\lambda; R) \rightarrow LRT(\lambda; R')$ were defined when $R \ge R'$. They are related to the embeddings $i_R^{R'} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R')$ by the bijection $\beta_R : \text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to$ $CLR(\lambda; R)$ of Remark 2.6.

Proposition 8.6. Let $R \geq R'$. The diagram commutes:

$$
\text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\theta_R^{R'}} \text{LRT}(\lambda; R')
$$
\n
$$
\beta_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \beta_{R'}
$$
\n
$$
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{i_R^{R'}} \text{CLR}(\lambda; R').
$$
\nFor the proof recall the evacuation map $\text{Ev}: \text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to \text{LRT}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}}).$ Let $n = \sum_{j=1}^L \mu_j$ be the sum of heights of rectangles in R . There is a unique involution

For the proof recall the evacuation map $Ev : LRT(\lambda; R) \to LRT(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}})$. Let $T \mapsto T^{\mathbf{Ev}}$ on column-strict tableaux of shape λ in the alphabet $[1, n]$ defined by

shape(
$$
(T^{\text{Ev}})|_{[1,i]})
$$
 = shape($P(T|_{[n-i+1,n]})$)

for all $1 \leq i \leq n$. The bijection Ev restricts to a bijection LRT($\lambda; R$) \rightarrow $LRT(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}})$ [13].

Lemma 8.7. *The diagram commutes:*

$$
LRT(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{Ev}} \text{LRT}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}})
$$
\n
$$
\beta_R \downarrow \qquad \qquad \downarrow \beta_{R^{\text{ev}}} \qquad (8.6)
$$
\n
$$
CLR(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{ev}} CLR(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}}).
$$

Sketch of Proof. $\beta_R = \gamma_R^{-1} \circ$ std by Remark 2.6. Using the well-known fact std $\circ Ev = ev \circ std$ it is enough to show that the following diagram commutes:

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}\n\text{RLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{ev}} & \text{RLR}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}}) \\
\uparrow^{\gamma_R} & & \\
\text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \xrightarrow{\text{ev}} & \text{CLR}(\lambda; R^{\text{ev}}).\n\end{array}
$$

By [18] $S^{ev} = P(\text{#word}(S))$ for $S \in ST(\lambda)$ where $\text{#}w$ is the reverse of the complement of the word w in the alphabet $[1, |\lambda|]$. Let $WR(R)$ (resp. $WC(R)$) be the set of standard words w such that the standard tableau $P(w)$ is in $RLR(\lambda; R)$ (resp. CLR($\lambda; R$)). The relabeling bijection $\gamma_R : RLR(\lambda; R) \to CLR(\lambda; R)$ extends to a map $WR(R) \rightarrow WC(R)$ in an obvious way. This relabeling map satisfies $P(\gamma_R(w)) = \gamma_R(P(w))$ [24, Lemma 36]. It is not hard to see that $\#\circ \gamma_R = \gamma_{R^{ev}} \circ \#$ as maps $WR(R) \rightarrow WC(R^{ev})$. For all $S \in RLR(\lambda;R)$ we have

$$
(\gamma_R(S))^{\text{ev}} = P(\#\gamma_R(S)) = P(\#\gamma_R(\text{word}(S)))
$$

= $P(\gamma_{R^{\text{ev}}}(\#\text{word}(S))) = \gamma_{R^{\text{ev}}}(P(\#\text{word}(S)))$
= $\gamma_{R^{\text{ev}}}(S^{\text{ev}}).$

 \Box

Proof of Proposition 8.6*.* Again the result follows from the special cases (E1) and (E2). Consider the case (E1). By the definition of the relabeling map β_R and the fact that in this case both $\theta_R^{R'}$ and $i_R^{R'}$ only change the subtableaux corresponding to the first two rectangles, one may reduce to the case that $L = 2$. By [23, Prop. 33] all sets are either singletons or empty. The vertical maps are bijections and the horizontal maps are embeddings, so the diagram must commute.

Denote by s_p the rectangle switching bijection on $\text{LRT}(\lambda; R)$ as defined in [13, Section 7] (see also [23, Section 2.5]). In the case (E2), neither s_p nor σ_p disturb the subtableaux corresponding to the rectangles R_j for $j>p+1$. Therefore it may be assumed that $L = p + 1$. Now the evacuation map is applied to the diagram (8.5):

The left and right faces commute by Lemma 8.7. The top face commutes by the proof of [13, Lemma 5], and the bottom commutes by the definition of σ_p . To obtain the desired commutation of the front face, it is enough to show that the back face commutes. But the back face is the special case $p = 1$ with R replaced by R^{ev} . This reduces to the case $p = 1$. As before one may reduce to the case that $L = p + 1 = 2$. But in this case by [23, Prop. 33] the sets are all singletons or all empty, so the diagram commutes. \Box

8.5. Single rows

Let rows(R) be obtained by slicing all of the rectangles of R into single rows. Clearly $R \geq \text{rows}(R)$ and $\text{rows}(R)$ is minimal with respect to the preorder \geq . Define $i_R := i_R^{\text{rows}(R)} : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; \text{rows}(R))$. Recall that Schensted's standardization map gives a bijection from column-strict tableaux of shape λ and content $(\eta_1^{\mu_1}, \eta_2^{\mu_2}, \ldots, \eta_L^{\mu_L})$ onto $\text{CLR}(\lambda; \text{rows}(R))$, so that i_R essentially embeds $CLR(\lambda; R)$ into column-strict tableaux.

9. Statistics for LR tableaux and rigged configurations

Recall that both the set of LR tableaux and the set of rigged configurations are
endowed with statistics, given by the charge $c_R(T)$ for $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ and $cc(\nu, J)$
for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. The statistic $cc(\nu, J)$ was endowed with statistics, given by the charge $c_R(T)$ for $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ and $cc(\nu, J)$ for $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. The statistic $cc(\nu, J)$ was given in (2.8) and an explicit expression for the generalized charge $c_R(T)$ can be found in [23, (2.1)].

settles [13, Conjecture 9]. The objective of this section is to prove that ϕ preserves the statistics, which settles [13, Conjecture 9].
Theorem 9.1. *Let* $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ *. Then* $c_R(T) = cc(\phi_R(T))$ *.*

Proof. Recall the embedding $i_R : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; \text{rows}(R))$ of Section 8.5. By [24, Prop. 7], for all $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ we have $c_{\text{rows}(R)}(i_R(S)) = c_R(S)$. On the **Theorem 9.1.** Let $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$. Then $c_R(T) = cc(\widetilde{\phi}_R(T))$.
Proof. Recall the embedding $i_R : \text{CLR}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; \text{rows}(R))$ of Section 8.5.
By [24, Prop. 7], for all $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ we have $c_{\text{rows}(R)}(i_R(S)) = c_R(S)$. On the
oth it may be assumed that R consists of single rows.

The transpose maps are applied to reduce to the case of single columns. Recall the definition of the number $n(R)$ [13, (2.7)]. For all $S \in \text{CLR}(\lambda;R)$ we have $c_{R^t}(\text{tr}_{LR}(S)) = n(R) - c_R(S)$ by [24, Prop. 24 and Theorem 26] and [21, Lemma 6.5]. For all $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ we have $cc(\text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)) = n(R) - cc(\nu, J)$ by [13, (9.12)]. Moreover = $n(R) - c_R(S)$ by [24, Prop. 24 and Th
1 $(\nu, J) \in RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ we have $cc(\text{tr}_{RC}(\nu, J))$
reover
 $\text{tr}_{RC} \circ \widetilde{\phi}_R = \text{tr}_{RC} \circ \theta_R \circ \overline{\phi}_R = \theta_{R^t} \circ \text{tr}_{RC} \circ \overline{\phi}_R$

Lemma 6.5]. For all
$$
(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^c; R^t)
$$
 we have $cc(\text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)) = n(R) - cc(\nu, J)$
by [13, (9.12)]. Moreover

$$
\text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \widetilde{\phi}_R = \text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \theta_R \circ \overline{\phi}_R = \theta_{R^t} \circ \text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \overline{\phi}_R
$$

$$
= \theta_{R^t} \circ \overline{\phi}_{R^t} \circ \text{tr}_{\text{LR}} = \widetilde{\phi}_{R^t} \circ \text{tr}_{\text{LR}}
$$
by the definitions of $\widetilde{\phi}_R$, $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}}, \theta_R$, and Theorem 7.1. From these facts, by replacing

R with R^t it may be assumed that R consists of single columns.

Applying the first reduction again, it may be assumed that R consists of single cells. Observe that in this case $CLR(\lambda; R) = ST(\lambda)$. It is possible to verify $c_R(S)$ by the definitions of $\widetilde{\phi}_R$, tr_{RC}, θ_R , and Theorem 7.1. From these facts, by replacing R with R^t it may be assumed that R consists of single columns.
Applying the first reduction again, it may be assumed that where $c(S)$ is the ordinary charge of a standard tableau S [19, Section III.6]. Let $\csc(S)$ denote the number of ascents in S, that is, the number of indices i such that $i+1$ is in a later column in S than i. It follows immediately from the definition of c Vol. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 113
that $c(S^-) = c(S) - \text{asc}(S)$. By induction it suffices to show that if $\widetilde{\phi}_R(S) = (v, J)$, then $\mathrm{asc}(S)$ is equal to $\alpha_1^{(1)}$ and $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\tilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 113
 $t c(S^-) = c(S) - \text{asc}(S)$. By induction it suffices to show that if $\widetilde{\phi}_R(S) = (\nu, J)$,
 $\text{asc}(S)$ is equal to $\alpha_1^{(1)}$ and $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1$ that $c(S^-) = c(S) - \text{asc}(S)$. By induction it suffices to show that if $\widetilde{\phi}_R(S) = (\nu, J)$,
then $\text{asc}(S)$ is equal to $\alpha_1^{(1)}$ and $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$.
It is first shown that $\text{asc}(S) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$. Denote $(\widetilde{\nu}, \wid$

that $c(S^-) = c(S) - \text{asc}(S)$. By induction it suffices to show that if $\phi_R(S) =$
then $\text{asc}(S)$ is equal to $\alpha_1^{(1)}$ and $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\tilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$.
It is first shown that $\text{asc}(S) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$. Denote $(\tilde{\nu}, \tilde{J}) = \tilde{\delta}(\nu$ label zero in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ in passing to $(\tilde{\nu}, \tilde{J})^{(k)}$. By induction $asc(S^-) = \tilde{\alpha}_1^{(1)}$ where tł
si
φ nen asc(S) is equal to $\alpha_1^{(1)}$ and $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\delta(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$.

It is first shown that asc(S) = $\alpha_1^{(1)}$. Denote $(\tilde{\nu}, \tilde{J}) = \tilde{\delta}(\nu, J)$, let $\tilde{\alpha}_n^{(k)}$ be the zee of the *n*-th column in $\tilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ and let It is first shown that $\operatorname{asc}(S) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$. Denote $(\tilde{\nu}, J) = \delta(\nu, J)$, let $\tilde{\alpha}_n^{(k)}$ be the size of the *n*-th column in $\tilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ and let $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ be the length of the selected string of label zero in $(\nu, J)^{(k$ and δ involves θ_K^{ev} (compare (3.15)); however, since R consists only of single boxes \mathbf{o} $\theta_R = \theta_R^{\text{ev}}$). Now that the relation between $\tilde{\phi}_R$ and $\overline{\phi}_R$ involves θ_R whereas the relation between $\overline{\delta}$ $\widetilde{\phi}_{\widetilde{R}}(S^-) = \widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J}).$ (At this point the astute reader may be concerned

$$
\alpha_1^{(1)} - \tilde{\alpha}_1^{(1)} = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(1)} = 1).
$$

Thus it must be shown that $\widetilde{\ell}^{(1)} = 1$ if and only if $N - 1$ is an ascent of S where $N = |\lambda|$. Let c and c⁻ be the column indices of the letters N and $N - 1$ in S and ℓ Thus it must be shown that $\tilde{\ell}^{(1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(1)} = 1$.

Thus it must be shown that $\tilde{\ell}^{(1)} = 1$ if and only if $N - 1$ is an ascent of S where $V = |\lambda|$. Let c and c^{-} be the column indices of the letters N and N Thus it must be shown that $\tilde{\ell}^{(1)} = 1$ if and only if $N - 1$ is an ascent of S where $N = |\lambda|$. Let c and c^- be the column indices of the letters N and $N - 1$ in S and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ the length of the string selected by Conversely, if $\widetilde{\ell}^{(1)} > 1$, then $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and c^- be the c
of the string sel
 k) for all $0 \leq$
 \widetilde{h}
 $(1) > 1$, then $\widetilde{\ell}$ $\langle \ell^{(k)} \rangle$ for all $0 \leq k \leq c$ so that $c \leq c^-$. This proves $\operatorname{asc}(S) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$.

Now it is shown that $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\tilde{\delta}(\nu, J)) = \alpha_1^{(1)}$ when R consists of single cells. versety, if $\ell^{\vee} > 1$,

cs asc(S) = $\alpha_1^{(1)}$.

Now it is shown that

his end we first com
 $cc(\nu) - cc(\tilde{\nu}) = \sum_{\nu}$

To this end we first compute
\n
$$
cc(\nu) - cc(\tilde{\nu}) = \sum_{k,n\geq 1} \alpha_n^{(k)} (\alpha_n^{(k)} - \alpha_n^{(k+1)})
$$
\n
$$
- \sum_{k,n\geq 1} (\alpha_n^{(k)} - \delta_{n,\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}) (\alpha_n^{(k)} - \alpha_n^{(k+1)} - \delta_{n,\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}} + \delta_{n,\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)}})
$$
\n
$$
= \sum_{k\geq 1} (2\alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)} - \alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)}}^{(k)} - \alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k+1)} - \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)})).
$$
\n(9.1)

Next let us determine the difference of the sums of quantum numbers. Recall that δ does not change the colabels of unselected strings, and that the vacancy numbers change by (3.16). The selected strings have label zero before and after being shortened. Then us determined

change by (

ortened. The
 $|J_n^{(k)}| - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$ ge
3.1
|J

$$
\begin{split}\n\sum_{k,n\geq 1} |J_n^{(k)}| - \sum_{k,n\geq 1} |\tilde{J}_n^{(k)}| \\
&= \sum_{k,n\geq 1} (m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - \delta_{n,\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}) (\chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \leq n < \tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)})) \tag{9.2} \\
&= \sum_{k\geq 1} (\alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}}^{(k)} - \alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}) - \sum_{k\geq 1} (\alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)} - \alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)}}^{(k)}) + \sum_{k\geq 1} \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)}).\n\end{split}
$$

114 A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.
By (9.1) and (9.2) we have $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\tilde{\nu}, \tilde{J}) = \alpha_{\tilde{\ell}^{(0)}}^{(1)} = \alpha_1^{(1)}$.

The cocharge of an LR tableau $T \in \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ is defined as $\text{co}_R(T) = ||R|| -$ 114 A
By (9.1) and (9.2) we l
The cocharge of an
 $c_R(T)$ where $||R|| = \sum$ $c_R(T)$ where $||R|| = \sum_{i \le j} |R_i \cap R_j|$. Recall that for λ and μ partitions CST($\lambda; \mu$) denotes the set of column-strict tableaux of shape λ and content μ . By Example 2.9 the set $CST(\lambda;\mu)$ equals LRT($\lambda;R$) where $R = ((\mu_1),\ldots,(\mu_L))$, and identifying the two sets the cocharge of a column-strict tableau T is given by $co(T) = co_R(T)$.

Recall the map $\beta_R : \text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ of Remark 2.6. Then, identifying $\mathrm{CST}(\lambda;\mu)$ and $\mathrm{LRT}(\lambda;R)$, the coquantum version of the original bijection [12] between column-strict tableau T is given by $\text{co}(T) = \text{co}_R(T)$.
Recall the map $\beta_R : \text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ of Remark 2.6. Then, identifying
CST($\lambda; \mu$) and $\text{LRT}(\lambda; R) \to \text{CLR}(\lambda; R)$ of Remark 2.6. Then, identifying
C

Corollary 9.2. *Let* T *be a column-strict tableau of shape* λ *and partition content* $\mu = (\mu_1, \ldots, \mu_L)$ and $1 \leq r \leq L$ an index such that $\mu_r > \mu_{r+1}$ where $\mu_{L+1} = 0$. Let T' be obtained from T by applying the automorphism of conjugation (see Re $mark\ 8.2)$ $\sigma = \sigma_{L-1}\sigma_{L-2}\ldots\sigma_r$ *that changes the content to* $(\mu_1,\ldots,\mu_{r-1},\mu_{r+1},\ldots,$ μ_L, μ_r *), then removing the rightmost copy of the letter* L, and then applying the *automorphism of conjugation* σ^{-1} *to change the content to* $(\mu_1, \ldots, \mu_{r-1}, \mu_r - 1,$ Let T' be obtained from T by applying the automorphism of conjugation (see
mark 8.2) $\sigma = \sigma_{L-1}\sigma_{L-2} \dots \sigma_r$ that changes the content to $(\mu_1, \dots, \mu_{r-1}, \mu_{r+1},$
 $\mu_L, \mu_r)$, then removing the rightmost copy of the let

$$
co(T) - co(T') = \alpha_{\mu_r}^{(1)}
$$

where $\alpha_{\mu_r}^{(1)}$ *is the size of the* μ_r -th column of $\nu^{(1)}$.

Proof. By Lemma 8.5 it suffices to prove the result in the case that $\mu = (\mu_1, \ldots, \mu_L)$ is any sequence of positive integers, $r = L$, and T' is obtained from T by removing the rightmost copy of the letter L. Set $S = \text{tr}_{LR} \circ \beta_R(T)$, $S' = \text{tr}_{LR} \circ \beta_{\overline{R}t}(T')$, where α_{μ_r} ' is the size of the μ_r -t
Proof. By Lemma 8.5 it suffices t
is any sequence of positive integer
the rightmost copy of the letter
 $(\nu, J) = \widetilde{\phi}_{R^t}(S)$ and $(\nu', J') = \widetilde{\phi}$ $co_R(\mathrm{tr}_{LR}(S)) = c_{R^t}(S)$. Hence

$$
R^{t}(S) \text{ and } (\nu', J') = \phi_{\overline{R}^{t}}(S'). \text{ By [21, Lemma 6.5] and [24, Theorem 26]}
$$

\n
$$
S)) = c_{R^{t}}(S). \text{ Hence}
$$

\n
$$
\begin{aligned}\n\text{co}(T) - \text{co}(T') &= c_{R^{t}}(S) - c_{\overline{R}^{t}}(S') \\
&= c c(\widetilde{\phi}_{R^{t}}(S)) - c c(\widetilde{\phi}_{\overline{R}^{t}}(S')) \quad \text{by Theorem 9.1} \\
&= c c(\nu, J) - c c(\nu', J').\n\end{aligned}
$$

Notice that $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda; R)$ where R^t is a sequence of single columns. Similar calculations to (9.1) and (9.2) yield $cc(\nu, J) - cc(\nu', J') = \alpha_{\mu_L}^{(1)}$.

Appendix A. Proof of Lemma 3.13

The proof of Lemma 3.13 is given here by Lemmas A.2 and A.3. After the lemmas **Appendix A. Proof of Lemma 3.13**
The proof of Lemma 3.13 is given here by Lemmas A.2 and A.3. After the lemmas
it is explained why the statements regarding $\overline{\text{rk}}$ and $\tilde{\text{rk}}$ in Lemma 3.13 follow from Lemma A.2.

In this section the following notation is used. Let $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$ be a sequence of rectangles with $R_i = (\eta_i^{\mu_i})$, such that R_1 and R_L are single columns
and $|R| \ge 2$ and let λ be a partition and $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Write
 $\overline{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\overline{\nu}, \overline{J})$
 $\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J})$ and $|R| \geq 2$ and let λ be a partition and $(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Write

$$
\begin{aligned}\n\text{Equation and } (\nu, J) &\in \mathbf{F} \\
\overline{\delta}(\nu, J) &= (\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) \\
\widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) &= (\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J}) \\
\widetilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J) &= (\widetilde{\overline{\nu}}, \widetilde{\overline{J}}) \\
\overline{\delta} \circ \widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) &= (\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}, \overline{\widetilde{J}}).\n\end{aligned}
$$

Furthermore, let $\bar{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ denote the lengths of the strings that are $\frac{1}{\ell}$ $\overline{\delta} \circ \widetilde{\delta}(\nu, J) = (\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}, \overline{\widetilde{J}}).$
Furthermore, let $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)}$ denote the lengths of the strings that are shortened in the transformations $(\nu, J) \mapsto (\overline{\nu}, \overline{$ $\mapsto (\overline{\nu}, J), (\nu, J) \mapsto (\widetilde{\nu}, J), (\overline{\nu}, J) \mapsto (\overline{\nu}, J)$ Furthermore, let $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)}$ is
shortened in the transformation
and $(\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{\mathbf{J}}) \mapsto (\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}, \overline{\widetilde{\mathbf{J}}})$, respectively. and $(\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J}) \mapsto (\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}, \widetilde{J})$, respectively.

Remark A.1. Note that except for the strings that change length in the transformations, a string has label zero before applying $\overline{\delta}$ if and only it does afterwards, and a string is singular before applying δ if and only if it is afterwards.

If $\overline{\delta}$ and δ select the same string in $\nu^{(k)}$ (that is, both select a string with the same length and same label), say that the doubly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$. Otherwise say that the generic case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$. If $\overline{\delta}$ and $\widetilde{\delta}$ select the same string i
ne length and same label), say therwise say that the generic case h
The next lemma shows that $\overline{\widetilde{\nu}} = \overline{\widetilde{\nu}}$ If *δ* and *δ* select the same string in $\nu^{(k)}$ (that is, both select a string with the same length and same label), say that the doubly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$.
Otherwise say that the generic case holds for e

The next lemma shows that $\overline{\tilde{\nu}} = \widetilde{\overline{\nu}}$.

Otherwise suppose the doubly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$. Let $\ell := \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ be *the common string length. Then* **In A.2.** If the genergies the dommon string length $\tilde{t}^{(k)}$ and $\tilde{t}^{(k)}$ and *ric case holds for* $\nu^{(k)}$, then $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$
 ibly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$. Let $\ell := \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$
 Then
 $\langle \ell \rangle$, then $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, and

Fraction external text doubly singular common string length. Then
 $1.$ If $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$ (or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$), then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$
 $2.$ If $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ (or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$), then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ se holds fo
 $= \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$
 $= \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell.$ $\begin{align} & \text{common string length.} \ & 1. \ \ \text{If } \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} < \ell \ \ (\text{or } \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} \ & 2. \ \ \text{If } \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell \ \ (\text{or } \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} \ & 3. \ \ \text{If } \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell \ \ (\text{or } \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} \ \end{align}$ Then
 $\langle \ell \rangle$, then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$
 $= \ell$, then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$
 $> \ell$, then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ $\tilde{\bar{\ell}}^{(k)},\ \tilde{\ell}$ $\ell-1$, and $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$.
 ℓ .
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)}$. $\begin{align} H\overline{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell \ \text{(or} \ H\overline{\ell}^{(k)} &= \ell \ \text{(or} \ H\overline{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell \ \text{(or} \ \text{Moreover, if } \overline{\ell} \end{align}$ $\widetilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)} = \infty$, then $\lambda_k^t = \lambda_{k+1}^t$. 2. If $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ (or

3. If $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ (or
 Moreover, if $\tilde{\ell}$
 Lemma A.3. $\tilde{\bar{J}} = \tilde{\bar{J}}$. S. If $\ell > \ell$ (or $\ell > \ell$), then $\ell = \ell$, $\ell > \ell > \ell$ and $\ell \geq \ell$
Moreover, if $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \infty$, then $\lambda_k^t = \lambda_{k+1}^t$.

mma **A.3.** $\tilde{\vec{J}} = \tilde{\vec{J}}$.

Together Lemmas A.2 and A.3 establish the desired result that $(\$

Together Lemmas A.2 and A.3 establish the desired result that $(\nu, J) = (\nu, J)$.
Given Lemma A.2, the assertions of Lemma 3.13 on the relationships between **Lemma A.3.** $\tilde{\overline{J}} = \overline{\tilde{J}}$.

Together Lemmas A.2 and A.3 establish the desired

Given Lemma A.2, the assertions of Lemma 3.13 or
 $\overline{r} = \overline{rk}(\nu, J), \tilde{r} = \tilde{rk}(\nu, J), \tilde{\overline{r}} = \tilde{rk}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)),$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \over$ $(J), \tilde{\overline{r}} = \tilde{\text{rk}}(\overline{\delta}(\nu, J)), \text{ and } \overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{\text{rk}}(\tilde{\delta}(\nu, J))$ are now established. Together Lemmas A.2 and A.3 establish the desired result that $(\overline{\tilde{\nu}}, \overline{\tilde{J}}) = (\overline{\tilde{\nu}}, \overline{\tilde{J}})$.
Given Lemma A.2, the assertions of Lemma 3.13 on the relationships between
 $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J), \tilde{r} = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J), \tilde{\overline{$ Together Lemmas A.2 and A.3 establish the desired result that $(\nu, J) = (\overline{\nu}, J)$.

Given Lemma A.2, the assertions of Lemma 3.13 on the relationships between
 $\overline{r} = \overline{rk}(\nu, J)$, $\widetilde{r} = \widetilde{rk}(\nu, J)$, $\overline{\widetilde{r}} = \widetilde{rk$ $\overline{r} = \text{rk}(\nu, J), \, \widetilde{r} = \text{rk}(\nu, J)$
Suppose $\overline{r} < \widetilde{r}$. The
It follows that for all k:
Suppose $\overline{\widetilde{r}} < \overline{r}$. Then $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}$ $\overline{\ell}^{(\overline{r})} = \infty > \widetilde{\ell}^{(\overline{r})}$ and the generic case holds for $(\nu, J)^{(\overline{r})}$
 $\geq \overline{r}, \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Therefore $\widetilde{\overline{r}} = \widetilde{r}$ and $\overline{\widetilde{r}} \leq \overline{r}$
 $(\overline{\widetilde{r}}) = \$

 $\ell^- = \infty > \ell^{(r)}$. It follows that Case 3 holds for $(\nu, J)^{(\tilde{r})}$.

116
But then $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}$ $\left(\overline{\widetilde{r}}\right)$ $= \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(\overline{\tilde{r}})}$ A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.

= ∞ so that $\tilde{\overline{r}} \leq \overline{\tilde{r}} < \overline{r} < \tilde{r}$, which is a contradiction. Therefore 116 A. N. 1
But then $\tilde{\vec{\ell}}(\bar{\vec{r}}) = \tilde{\vec{\ell}}(\bar{\vec{r}}) = \infty$ so $\tilde{\vec{r}} = \bar{r}$ and $\tilde{\vec{r}} = \tilde{r}$ as desired. A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.
 \pm then $\tilde{\vec{\ell}}(\bar{\vec{r}}) = \bar{\ell}(\bar{\vec{r}}) = \infty$ so that $\tilde{\vec{r}} \leq \tilde{\vec{r}} < \bar{r} < \tilde{r}$, which is a contradiction. Therefore
 $\pm \bar{r}$ and $\tilde{\vec{r}} = \$ But then $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{\overline{r}} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{\overline{r}} = \infty$ so that $\overline{\tilde{r}} \leq \overline{\tilde{r}} < \overline{r} < \tilde{r}$, which is a contradiction. T
 $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{r}$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \tilde{r}$ as desired.

If $\overline{r} > \tilde{r}$ a similar proof shows \int

 $\tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \overline{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty$ implies that $\tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty$ But then $\ell = \ell = \infty$ so that $\overline{r} \leq \tilde{r} < \overline{r} < \tilde{r}$, which is a contradiction. Therefore $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{r}$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \tilde{r}$ as desired.
If $\overline{r} > \tilde{r}$ a similar proof shows $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{r}$ and $\overline{\$ $\widetilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} \leq \widetilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} < \infty$ and $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}$ $\gamma = \gamma$ as desired.
 $\gamma = \frac{1}{2}$ $\begin{aligned} \bar{\tilde{r}} &= \bar{r} \text{ and } \tilde{\tilde{r}} = \tilde{r}. \text{ So it may be assumed} \\ &= \bar{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty \text{ implies that } \tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \bar{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty \\ \text{Case 3 does not hold for } (\nu, J)^{(r-1)}. \text{ Then} \\ &\frac{r^{-1}}{(\nu - 1)} < \infty \text{ so that } \tilde{\tilde{r}} \geq r \text{ and } \tilde{\tilde{r}} \geq r. \text{ Thus} \end{aligned}$ that $r = \tilde{r} = \overline{r}$. Notice that $\tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \overline{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty$ implies that $\tilde{\ell}^{(r)} = \overline{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty$
so that $\tilde{\overline{r}} \leq r$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} \leq r$. Suppose Case 3 does not hold for $(\nu, J)^{(r-1)}$. Then
 $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} \leq \tilde$ that $r = r = r$. Notice that $t^{\sqrt{r}} \leq t^{\sqrt{r}}$

so that $\tilde{\tilde{r}} \leq r$ and $\tilde{\tilde{r}} \leq r$. Suppose Case 3
 $\tilde{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} < \infty$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} < \tilde{r}$
 $\tilde{\tilde{r}} = \tilde{r} = r$ as desired. $\tilde{\cdot}$ some means of $(\nu, J)^{(r-1)}$. Then
 ∞ so that $\tilde{\overline{r}} \geq r$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} \geq r$. Thus

3 holds for $(\nu, J)^{(r-1)}$. Recall that
 $< \infty$, then $\tilde{\overline{r}} = \overline{\tilde{r}} = r$ as desired. $\frac{\widetilde{\ell}}{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} \leq \widetilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} < \infty$
 $\overline{\widetilde{r}} = \overline{\widetilde{r}} = r$ as desired.

in Case 3 one has $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)}$

Otherwise $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}$ e $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)}$ $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)}$ ≤ $\overline{\ell}^{(r-1)}$ < ∞ so that $\overline{\tilde{r}} \geq r$ and $\overline{\tilde{r}} \geq r$. Thus rwise suppose Case 3 holds for $(\nu, J)^{(r-1)}$. Recall that $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)}$. If $\widetilde{\ell}^{(r-1)}$ < ∞, then $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{\tilde{r}} = r$ as $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{\tilde{r}} = r$ as desired. Otherwise suppose Case 3 holds for $(\nu, J)^{(r-1)}$. Recall that

in Case 3 one has $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)}$. If $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(r-1)} < \infty$, then $\overline{\tilde{r}} = \overline{\tilde{r}} = r$ as desired.

Ot $\widetilde{\ell}^{(r-2)} = \infty$ or $\widetilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} = \infty$, contradicting the definition of r. Similarly $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(r-2)} = \infty$ in Case 3 one has $\ell = \ell$. If $\ell < \infty$, then $\bar{r} = \tilde{r} = r$ a Otherwise $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} = \infty$ so that $\tilde{\tilde{\ell}} \leq r - 1$, $\tilde{\tilde{\ell}} \leq \lambda_{r-1}^t = \lambda_r^t$. Suppose that $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-2)} = \infty$. Then it is clear fro $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-2)} = \infty$ or $\tilde{\ell}^{(r-1)} = \infty$, contradicting the defini

The rest of this section is devoted to the proofs of Lemmas A.2 and A.3.

Proof of Lemma A.2. The proof proceeds by induction on k . There is nothing to prove unless at least one of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is finite. If one is finite and the The rest of this section is devoted to the proofs of Lemmas A.2 and A.3.
 Proof of Lemma A.2. The proof proceeds by induction on k. There is nothing

to prove unless at least one of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is fin $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. So it is assumed that both $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ are finite.

For the base case $k = 0$, observe that the doubly singular case holds precisely when $R = ((1^{\mu_1}))$. Then $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is empty unless $\lambda = (1^{\mu_1})$, and in that case consists of the empty rigged configuration (\emptyset, \emptyset) . Then $\bar{\ell}^{(0)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_1$ and $\widetilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(0)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(0)}$ So it is assumed that both ℓ and ℓ^{∞} are finite.

base case $k = 0$, observe that the doubly singular case holds precisely
 $\ell^{\infty}((1^{\mu_1}))$. Then RC($\lambda^t; R^t$) is empty unless $\lambda = (1^{\mu_1})$, and in that

ts of when $R = ((1^{\mu_1}))$. Then $RC(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is ϵ
case consists of the empty rigged configura
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(0)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(0)} = \mu_1 - 1$. But $\overline{\text{rk}}(\emptyset, \emptyset) = \widetilde{\text{rk}}(\emptyset, \emptyset)$
inductive step. In the generic case $L \geq 2$, $\overline{\widet$ e

Now assume $k \geq 1$. Note that

e
$$
L \ge 2
$$
, $\tilde{\tilde{\ell}}^{(0)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_1$ and $\tilde{\tilde{\ell}}^{(0)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_L$.
\n
$$
\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \ge \tilde{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}
$$
\n
$$
\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \ge \tilde{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}.
$$
\n(A.1)

If the generic case, Case 1 or Case 2 occurs at $k - 1$, this follows immediately from $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$.

If the generic case, Case 1 or Case 2 occurs at $k-1$, this follows immediately from
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$. For Cas by induction hypothesis. ase 2 occurs at $k-1$, this follows imm
 $\geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. For Case 3 at $k - \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is obtained from $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$

Generic case. Observe that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is obtained from $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ under conjugation by the involution θ_R^{ev} , so we shall only prove the latter. By Remark A.1, the singular string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ remains singular in passing to $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. Since $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is obtained from $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ und
shall only prove the latter. By Rema
 $\binom{k}{k}$ remains singular in passing to $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ by (A.1), it follows that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. \sim \sim

If $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ we are done. By induction hypothesis $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$. Let us first assume that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. By Remark A.1 this is only possible if $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ we are done. By induction hypothesis $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$
Let us first assume that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. By Remark A.1 this if the string selected by $\overline{\delta}$ is the string shortened by δ acting on $\nu^{(k)}$. If $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ we are done.
Let us first assume that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$
if the string selected by $\overline{\delta}$ actin
This string in $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ has length $\hat{\ell}$ (k) – 1 and label 0. We show that this cannot occur. For this it is enough to show that ed by δ acting
has length $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$
gh to show the
 $(\tilde{\nu}) > 0$ if $\bar{\ell}$

$$
P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) > 0 \quad \text{if} \quad \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \quad \text{and} \quad \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}. \tag{A.2}
$$

Otherwise we may assume that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. This means that Case 3 occurs at $k-1$ so that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\nu^{(k)})=0$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}=\bar{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. Hence $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}=$ $\bar{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$ can only occur if $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \bar{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. To prove that this cannot happen it suffices to show that κ - 1 so that

l can only occ

suffices to sho
 $(\tilde{\nu}) > 0$ if $m_{\tilde{\ell}}$ e

$$
P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) > 0 \quad \text{if } m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0 \text{ and } \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le \overline{\ell}^{(k)}.\tag{A.3}
$$
\n
$$
\text{By (3.16) with } n = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1,
$$
\n
$$
P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) = P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1).
$$

By (3.16) with $n = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$,

$$
P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) = P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1).
$$
 (A.4)

We proceed by considering various cases that exhaust all possibilities, and show that $(A.2)$ and $(A.3)$ both hold in each case. e

First assume that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ by assumption, $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 1$, for otherwise $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\delta}$ and $\overline{\delta}$ would select the same string in $\nu^{(k)}$. By Lemma 3.11 with $n = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ it follows that $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1}^{(k)}(\nu) \ge 1$, which by (A.4) implies $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) \geq 1$. This proves in particular (A.3). $\nu^{(k)}$ = 0 and $\ell^{(k-1)} = \ell^{(k)}$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq$
or otherwise $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\delta}$ and $\widetilde{\delta}$ would
i. 3.11 with $n = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ it follows that $P_{\overline{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}$
 $(\widetilde{\nu}) \geq 1$. This prov

For all remaining cases $(A.3)$ holds vacuously. Hence it may be assumed that the hypotheses of (A.2) hold.

Assume that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1 < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1 < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$, there cannot be strings in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ that have label zero or are singular. Since there are strings in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$, there must have label zero or are singular. Since there are strings in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1$, there must be an available label that is neither zero nor maximum. Thus $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$, and by (A.4), $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}$ $(k)-1$

Now assume that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ there cannot be a singular string of length $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ in $\nu^{(k)}$. Hence $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \ge 1$ and by (A.4) $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}$ $n(\widetilde{\nu}) \geq 1$
 $m_{\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}$

ngular s
 $(\widetilde{\nu}) \geq 1.$

Finally consider the case $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. By (A.4) if $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$, then we are done, so it may be assumed that $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$. Let ℓ be maximal such that $\ell < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$. If no such ℓ exists set $\ell = 0$. e

Suppose that $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By the definition of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Hence ℓ there is a string of length $\ell^{(k)}$ in $\nu^{(k)}$, which is singular since its vacancy number is zero. Due to the assumption that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, the definition of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ yields $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. This means that the doubly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$, which is a contradiction. \mathbf{r}

Suppose $P_{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$. By Lemma 3.11 we have $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ for $\ell < n \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $0 \le P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) \le 1$. By (3.10), $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ for $\ell + 1 < n < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $0 \leq m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \leq 1.$ ppose $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}(\nu) = 1$. By Lemma e

First consider $m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. If $\ell = 0$, there is no string of length smaller than $\ell^{(k)}$ in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ so that $\ell^{(k-1)} \geq \ell^{(k)}$. This contradicts the assumptions. So assume that $\ell > 0$. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and $\bar{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$, this requires that the strings of length ℓ in $\nu^{(k)}$ are neither singular nor have label zero so that $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$. This is a contradiction.

Hence assume that $m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By (3.10) at $n = \ell + 1$, this implies that $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ and $\bar{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ this requires that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \bar{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell + 1$ and hence $P_{\ell+1}^{(k-1)}(\nu) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$, Case 1 or Case 3 occurs at Hence assume that $m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By (3.10) at $n = \ell + 1$, this implies that $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$ this requires that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell + 1$ and hence $P_{\ell+1}^{(k-1)}(\$ Therefore $\nu^{(k-1)}$ must be in Case 1 and $\ell > 0$. By induction $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ which contradicts the definition of ℓ .

Now suppose $P_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$. Again (3.10) and Lemma 3.11 fail unless $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell + 2$ and $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By (3.10) with $n = \ell + 1 = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$, $m_{\ell+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. If $\ell = 0$, then $\ell^{(k-1)} < \ell^{(k)} = 2$ which forces $\ell^{(k-1)} = 1$, but there is no string of length 1 in $\nu^{(k-1)}$, which is a contradiction. So suppose $\ell > 0$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $m_{\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$, one finds $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$. Also appose $\Gamma(\tilde{e}(k)) = 2$. Again (0.10) and Lemma 0.11 fail un $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = 2$ which forces $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = 1$, but there is no string there is a string of length ℓ in $\nu^{(k)}$, which is both singular and has label zero since $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. But $\ell < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$, which contradicts the definition of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$.

If $P_{\tilde{\rho}(k)}^{(k)}(\nu) > 2$, then there is an immediate contradiction since (3.11) fails for ℓ $n = \ell^{(k)} - 1.$

This completes the proof of (A.2) and (A.3) and hence the proof of the generic case for $\nu^{(k)}$.

Doubly singular case. Since there is a string of length ℓ in $\nu^{(k)}$ that is both singular and has label zero, it must have vacancy number zero, that is, $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$.

Vol. **8** (2002)
Case 1: $\tilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)}$ Bijection between LR tableaux ar
 $<\ell. \ \, \mbox{By induction we have} \,\, \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)}$ d rigged configurations 119
 $\geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$. First assume Vol. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 119
 Case 1: $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$. By induction we have $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$. First assume that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$. **Case 1:** $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$. By induction we have $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$. Fithat $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$. In the light of Remark A.1, $\tilde{\delta}$ must select the stitution that was shortened by $\$ $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1.$ This string in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ is singular since it was shortened by $\overline{\delta}$ and has label zero since it is selected by $\tilde{\delta}$, so $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. The case $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$ can only ℓ ℓ In the limb of Demond Λ 1 (k−1) − 1 = $\widetilde{\ell}$

(k−1) − 1 = $\widetilde{\ell}$
 $(\widetilde{k}$ -1) − 1 = $\widetilde{\ell}$ occur for Case 1 at $k-1$. By induction this implies that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$. For $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ one needs $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) > 0$ so that $\ell = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. Hence string in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$

selected by $\widetilde{\delta}$,

for Case 1 a
 $(k-1) - 1 = \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}$ it is selected by $\widetilde{\delta}$, so $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu})=0$ $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$ and $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ as before. $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ one needs $m_{\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) > 0$ so that $\ell = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. Hence
 $= \ell - 1$ and $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ as before.

The goal is to show that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$. Since $\widetilde{\ell}$

 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$ and $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ as before.

The goal is to show that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$. Since $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, it follows that

It suffices to show that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\widet$ $\bar{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$, and by the same arguments as before, it follows that $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$. ollows that $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}$
= 0,
 $\mu_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) + \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)})$

By (3.9), (3.16), and $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$,

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) + \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1)
$$

\n
$$
= \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1).
$$

\n(A.5)
\n(A.5)
\n(A.6)
\n(A.6)
\n(A.7)
\n(A.8)
\n(A.9)
\n(A.9)
\n
$$
\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1, \text{ so } \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \ne \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}.
$$

Suppose that $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$ $\begin{aligned} \n\mathbb{E}(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1). \n\end{aligned}$ Suppose that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$. Now $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, so $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \neq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. By induction, the generic case holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ So $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\hat{\ell}}$ $\bar{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$ and $\hat{\ell}$ E(k−1) $\leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, so $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \neq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. By
olds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$.
 $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. This leads to a in evaluating $(A.5)$, so ℓ e $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1.$ generic case holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, an
 $\geq \ell$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq$

(A.5), so $\tilde{\ell} \leq \ell - 1$.
 $\mu^{(k)}_{\ell-1}(\tilde{\nu}) \geq 1$. Then by (A.5), $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$

Suppose $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) \geq 1$. Then by (A.5), $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Since $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \neq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, by induction the generic case holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq$ So $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \ge \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1$. This leads to a contra
in evaluating (A.5), so $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1$.
Suppose $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) \ge 1$. Then by (A.5), $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \ge \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell$ in evaluating (A.5), so $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$

Suppose $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) \geq 1$. T
 $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \neq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, by induction
 ℓ , which contradicts $\ell > \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ $\leq \ell - 1.$

en by (A.5), $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$

he generic case holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$
 $\geq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$. Therefore $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) = 0$ and $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}$ $\bar{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)}$ 1. Since
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \ge$
 $= \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} =$ $\ell - 1$. [−], by induction the generic

radicts $\ell > \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$.

Case 1 it suffices to show
 $\ell^{(k)}_{\ell-1}(\tilde{\nu}) = 0$, (A.5) becomes

To finish Case 1 it suffices to show that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$. Since it has been shown that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu})=0$, (A.5) becomes

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1) = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1).
$$
 (A.6)

Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1) = \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1).$ (A.6)

Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By (A.6), $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Now $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ $\widetilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1 < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, so Case 1 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. By induction $\widetilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1$ $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1) = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1)$
t $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By (A.6), $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$
 $(\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}, \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)})$ so Case 1 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. By induction $\tilde{\ell}$

and $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, that is, $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$. By (3.10) for $n = \ell - 1$, it follows that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$, as desired.

Otherwise $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$. Here $\ell \geq 2$. By $(A.6)$, $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. By the minimality of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\bar{\ell}^{(k)}$, there cannot be strings in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\ell-1$ that are singular or have label zero, so $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$. Applying (3.10) at $n = \ell-1$ and using the fact that $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ (since the doubly singular case holds for $\nu^{(k)}$) one obtains

$$
P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) + m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) + m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \le 2.
$$
 (A.7)

If $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$, then by (A.7) $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ as desired. Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. If $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, then again we conclude $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)})=0$ by (A.7). So assume that $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. If $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, then by (3.10) with $n = \ell - 2$, $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, which is a contradiction. Otherwise $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Then there is a singular string of length $\ell - 2$ in $\nu^{(k)}$. By the definition of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ we have $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$, that is, $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. Similarly, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) =$ $n = \ell - 2$, $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, which is a contradiction. Otherwise $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) \ge 1$.

there is a singular string of length $\ell - 2$ in $\nu^{(k)}$. By the definition of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ we
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$, that is, \overline ⁽¹⁾. Now $\tilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)} =$ $\ell - 1 = \ell^{(k-1)}$, so Case 3 is impossible. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$, Case 2 is also eimpossible. So Case 1 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. It follows that $m_{\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, that is, $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$. But this is a contradiction. ℓ

Suppose that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. Then $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$. This yields a contradiction unless $\ell > 2$. By the minimality of $\bar{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, there cannot be strings in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\ell - 2$ that are either singular or have label zero, so it follows that either $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ or $P_{(-2)}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$. Using (A.7) the latter immediately yields the desired result $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$, so assume that $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ and $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \leq 1$.

If $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, by (3.10) with $n = \ell - 2$, it follows that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, which is a contradiction. So $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$.

Let $p < \ell - 1$ be maximal such that $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$; if no such p exists, set $p = 0$. Then by Lemma 3.11, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ for $p < n < \ell$ and $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) \le 1$. By (3.10) it follows that $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ for $p+1 < n < \ell-1$ and $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)})+m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \le$ 1. If $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$, then $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ as desired. Hence assume that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0.$ $e \cdot 0$ for $p+1 < n < \ell-1$ and $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(\kappa-1)}) + m_{\ell-1}(\nu)$

Suppose $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ which implies $p > 0$. Then by (3.10) it follows that $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0.$ Since $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \ell-1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \ell-1$, it follows that $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$. Also $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$ since $p > 0$. Then there is a singular string of length p in $\nu^{(k)}$ or one of label zero, contradicting the definition of $\bar{\ell}^{(k)}$ or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. Therefore $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By (3.10) for $n = p + 1$, we have $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)})$ + $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \leq 1.$

Suppose that $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. If $p > 0$, then the proof proceeds as before. If $p = 0$, then there are no strings in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ of length less than ℓ . This contradicts $\ell^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. So assume that $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$.

Certainly $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p+1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p+1$. If either $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$, then there is a string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length p that (due to $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$) is either singular or has label zero. But $p < \ell$, contradicting the definition of $\bar{\ell}^{(k)}$ or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. So $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = p + 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ Certainly $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p + 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p + 1$. If either $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$,
then there is a string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length p that (due to $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$) is either singular
or has label ze $p < n < \ell$. μ e is a string in ν or length

Now $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, so $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq p < p + 1 = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. So Case 1 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. By induction $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = p$ and $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ which contradicts the construction of p . This concludes the proof of Case 1. $\nu^{(k-1)}$.
the cons
Usin
 $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}$

Using the involution θ_R^{ev} , the above argument also shows that if $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} < \ell$, then $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1.$ Using t
 $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)}$
 Case 2: $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}$

 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$. It will be shown that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell$. By Case $1, \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \geq \ell$. $=\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1.$
se 2: $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell$. It
The assumption $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}$

 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ implies that $m_{\ell}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ one part of size ℓ is shortened in passing from $\nu^{(k)}$ to $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, so that $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 2$. Now $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, so there is at least one singular string in $\nu^{(k)}$ that is not selected by $\tilde{\delta}$ $a_{\ell}(\nu) = 0$, so there is at least one singular string in ν . That is not selected by σ acting on (ν, J) . By Remark A.1 this string remains singular of length ℓ in passing The assumption $\overline{\ell}^{\prime} = \ell$ implies that $m_{\ell}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{\prime}$
of size ℓ is shortened in passing from $\nu^{(k)}$ to $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, so that $m_{\ell}(\nu$
 $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, so there is at least one sing ing of length ℓ in $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. Thus to prove $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell$ it suffices to show that $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$. of size ℓ is shortened in passing to $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. This shows that there is a singular string of length ℓ in $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. Th
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ it suffices to show that $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$.

If $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, then $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\$

If $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, then $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$. Otherwise $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, $\bar{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)}$ $(k) = \ell$. Otherwise
 $k-1$ = $\tilde{\ell}$. $(k-1) \leq \tilde{\ell}$

= ℓ , then $\tilde{\ell}$ = ℓ . so Case 3 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, and by induction $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ =
By applying θ_R^{ev} this also shows that if $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, then
Case 3: $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$. By Cases 1 and 2 it follows that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$

By applying θ_R^{ev} this also shows that if ℓ

 $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$. By Cases 1 and 2 it follows that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$. It will be shown that $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)}$ and that By a
 Case 3
 $\overline{\tilde{e}}^{(k)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}$

$$
P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0 \tag{A.8}
$$

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2 - m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)})
$$
\n(A.9)

$$
m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0.\t\t(A.10)
$$

Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 2$. Since $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, there is a string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length

l and label zero that is not selected by $\overline{\delta}$ in passing to $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. By Remark A.1 it follows that there is a string in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ of length ℓ with label zero. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. By Remark A.1 it follows that there is a string in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ of length ℓ with label zero. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$, thi Fig. 2. A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.
 ℓ and label zero that is not selected by $\overline{\delta}$ in passing to $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. By Remark A.1 it

follows that there is a string in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ induction Case 3 holds at $k-1$. This implies in particular $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell$, which (k) By

(k) = $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ is a contradiction.

Therefore $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) = 1$. By (3.10) with $n = \ell, P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) = 1$, we have

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) + P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) + m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) + m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \le 2.
$$
 (A.11)

We distinguish the three cases $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \in \{0, 1, 2\}$. We start with $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)})= 0$. Recall that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$. However the inequalities must be strict since there are no strings of length ℓ in $\nu^{(k-1)}$. So

$$
\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1
$$

$$
\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1.
$$
 (A.12)

If $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$, then necessarily $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$ since otherwise a string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $\ell - 1$ is selected by $\overline{\delta}$ or $\widetilde{\delta}$, contradicting $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$. By (A.11) we conclude that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$, $P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$.

Now assume $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$. By (3.9) with $n = \ell - 1$, $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$, and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, we have

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) + 1.
$$
\n(A.13)

Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 1$, there is a string of length $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, we have
 $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) + 1.$ (A.13)

Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 1$, there is a string of length
 $\ell-1$ and label zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. But $\tilde{\ell}^{($ $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) + 1.$ (A.13)

Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 1$, there is a string of length
 $\ell-1$ and label zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. But $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$, so the only way th Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = 1$, there is a string of length $\ell-1$ and label zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. But $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} > \ell$, so the only way that this string is not selected is if $\widetilde{\ell}$ $\ell - 1$ and label zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$. But $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$

selected is if $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 1$. But by

This is Case 3 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. By induction
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$. But $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$ and $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{$ *ℓ*, so the only way that this string is not
A.12) $\ell - 1 \ge \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, so $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$.

m $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell^{(k-1)}$ and
 $\ge \ell$ so $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Then $m_{\ell}(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}) \ge 1$ However $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ by $(A.12)$ so $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \geq 1$, which is a contradiction. Therefore $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) \geq 1$. By (A.13), $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 2$, so by (A.11), $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$, $P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ as above.

Next consider $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. Suppose that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. By (3.9)

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) + \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1).
$$
 (A.14)

Therefore $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, so that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Similarly $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Then in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ there is only one string of length ℓ and both $\overline{\delta}$ and δ select it. So for

Vol. 8 (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 123
 $\nu^{(k-1)}$ we are in Case 1 or Case 3. Suppose it is Case 3. Then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} >$ Vol. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 123
 $\nu^{(k-1)}$ we are in Case 1 or Case 3. Suppose it is Case 3. Then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell$ $\nu^{(k-1)}$ we are in Case 1 or C
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$

is Case 1. Then $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}$ $(k-1) - 1 = \ell - 1$. By (A.14), $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell, m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq 1$. So there is a singular string of length $\ell - 1$ in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell$ which is a contradiction. Sup
is Case 1. Then $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \ell - 1$. By (A.14), $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$.
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}$ $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. By definition, $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, which contradicts the assumption $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$. Therefore $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) \geq 1$. By (A.11) it follows that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, $P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0.$

Finally consider $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$. By (A.11), $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, $P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, and $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$. So (A.8), (A.9), and (A.10) are proved.

Since $P_{\ell}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell+1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ (see (A.8)) it follows from Lemma 3.11, that if $p > \ell$ and $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ for all $\ell < n < p$, then $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$ for $\ell \le n \le p$. Equation (3.10) furthermore implies that $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\ell < n < p$.

Suppose $\nu^{(k)}$ has a string longer than ℓ . Let p be minimal such that $p > \ell$ and $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Since the string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length p is selected by neither $\overline{\delta}$ nor δ but has vacancy number zero, its length remains p, its label stays zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, and it Equation (3.10) furthermore implies that $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\ell < n < p$.
Suppose $\nu^{(k)}$ has a string longer than ℓ . Let p be minimal such that $p > \ell$ and $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \ge 1$. Since the string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length p is Suppose $\nu^{(k)}$ has a string $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$. Since the string has vacancy number zero, it remains singular in $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. Nei Since $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ longer than ℓ . Let p be minimal such that $p > \ell$ and g in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length p is selected by neither $\overline{\delta}$ nor $\widetilde{\delta}$ but is length remains p , its label stays zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, and it her $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ $\overline{\widetilde\ell}^{(k)}$ $m_p(\nu) \geq 1$. Since the string in ν vacancy number zero, its length remains p, its label stays zero in $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$, and it in ins singular in $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$. Neither $\overline{\nu}^{(k)}$ nor $\widetilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ have strings of length n for $\ell \leq n < p$.
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and (A.10), $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell \leq n \leq p$, so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq p$ and $\frac{\partial}{\partial}(k)$ nor $\tilde{\nu}^{(k)}$ have strings of length n $\overline{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq p.$ ℓ , it follows that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = p = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$. Moreover, by the previous $\mathcal{L}(\mathbf{A}.10)$, $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell \le n < p$, so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$
 $\ell^{(k+1)} \ge p$.

Otherwise there is no string in $\nu^{$ and (A.10), $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell \le n < p$, so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} \ge p$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k+1)} \ge p$.

Otherwise there is no string in $\nu^{(k)}$ longer than ℓ . Then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \infty$ and $\overline{\text{rk}}(\$

 $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} = \infty$ and $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $n > \ell$. But by $(A.10)$ $m_\ell(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}$ Otherwise there is no string in
 $\overline{\text{rk}}(\widetilde{\nu}, \widetilde{J}) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = k$. Moreover
 $m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $n > \ell$. But by
 ∞ and $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J) = k + 1$.

By the appendix in [13] it follows that

$$
\lambda^t_k - \lambda^t_{k+1} = \lim_{n \to \infty} P_n^{(k)}(\nu).
$$

But the right-hand side is zero so that $\lambda_k^t = \lambda_k^t$ $\begin{array}{c} t \\ k+1 \end{array}$

 \Box

 $\lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t = \lim_{n \to \infty} P_n^{(k)}(\nu).$
But the right-hand side is zero so that $\lambda_k^t = \lambda_{k+1}^t$.
Proof of Lemma A.3. $\tilde{\nu} = \overline{\tilde{\nu}}$ by Lemma A.2, whose entire proof will be used repeatedly without additional mention.

Selected strings. Consider a string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ that is either selected by $\overline{\delta}$ or δ , or is such that its image under δ (resp. δ) is selected by δ (resp. δ). It is shown that the image of any such string under both $\delta \circ \delta$ and $\delta \circ \delta$ has the same label.

Selected strings, generic case. In the generic case for $\nu^{(k)}$, Remark A.1 shows that the string $(\ell^{(k)},0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ is sent to the string $(\ell^{(k)}-1,0)$ under either $\overline{\delta} \circ \delta$ or $\widetilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}$, and that a singular string of length $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ is sent to a singular string of length $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ under either $\overline{\delta} \circ \widetilde{\delta}$ or $\widetilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}$.

Selected strings, doubly singular case. Write $\ell = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \bar{\ell}^{(k)}$. The string $(\ell, 0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ is also singular.

Selected strings, Case 1. Here only the string $(\ell, 0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ and its images Selected strings, doubly singular case. Write $\ell = \ell^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. The string $(\ell, 0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ is also singular.

Selected strings, Case 1. Here only the string $(\ell, 0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$ and its images under $\overline{\delta}$ and $\$ The string $(\ell, 0)$ is sent to a string of length $\ell - 2$ and singular label under $\delta \circ \delta$ and zero label under $\widetilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}$. Hence it must be shown that $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}$
and (3.16),
 $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2) - \chi(\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)})$ $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ and its images
 $\vec{v} = 0$ and $\tilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)} = \tilde{\vec{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$.

ngular label under $\overline{\delta} \circ \tilde{\delta}$ and
 $\vec{\ell}^{(k)}_{\ell-2}(\overline{\tilde{\nu}}) = 0$. Applying (3.9) and (3.16),

$$
P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2) - \chi(\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2). \tag{A.15}
$$

We divide into cases as in the proof of Case 1 in Lemma A.2. Suppose first that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. Then $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, and applying (3.10) with $n = \ell - 1$ one obtains $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. The admissibility of $\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}$ and (A.15) imply $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = 0$. $P_{\ell-2}(\nu) = P_{\ell-2}(\nu) - \chi(\ell) \leq \ell - 2 - \chi(\ell) \leq \ell - 2$.
 $\chi(\ell)$ divide into cases as in the proof of Case 1 in Lemma A.2. Sup
 $\chi_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. Then $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, and applying (3.10) with $n = \ell$
 $\chi_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu)$

By (A.6) the only alternative is $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, which implies that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. By $(A.7)$ $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \leq 2$. As in the proof of Case 1 in Lemma A.2, we distinguish the three cases given by $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \in \{0, 1, 2\}.$ By (A.6) the only alternative is $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, which implies that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$
 $\ell^{-1} \leq \ell - 1$. By (A.7) $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \leq 2$. As in the proof of Case 1 in mma A.2, we distinguish the three cases given

Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By $(A.7)$ $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \le 1$. By $(A.15)$ it suffices to show that either $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$. Suppose neither holds. Then $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} >$ $\ell-2$ and $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \ell-2$. Thus $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell-1$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}_{(k-1)}) = 1$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$ se $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)})=2$. By (A.7) and (A.15) $P_{\ell_2}^{(k)}(\nu)=0$ and $P_{\ell_2}^{(k)}(\nu)$ Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By $(A.7)$ $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \le 1$. By $(A.15)$ it
that either $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$ or $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$. Suppose neither holds
 $\ell-2$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$. Thus $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. Sin $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$, so $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. However there are no strings of length $\ell - 1$ in i t ther $\ell^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ or $\ell \leq \ell - 2$. Suppose neither holds. Then $\ell^{(k-1)} >$
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$. Thus $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$

it follows that $m_{\ell-1}(\widetilde{\nu}^{(k-1)}) = 0$ contradiction. ees as een and a compact the contract of \sim

Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By (A.7) $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \leq 2$, so by (A.15) it is enough to show that $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ and $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$. In this subcase $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$. Suppose $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$. Now $\ell - 1 = \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 2$ so $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell} - 1.$ But $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ and $\hat{\ell}$ Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By $(A.7)$ $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \le 2$, so by $(A.15)$ it is enough to
show that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$ and $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$. In this subcase $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$ and
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 2$. Su contradicting $\overline{\hat{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$. e

Selected strings, Case 2. Here there are two copies of the singular string $(\ell, 0) \in$ $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$. If we think of $\overline{\delta}$ as selecting one of them and δ the other, then the proof is the same as in the generic case. Selected strings, Case 2. Here there are two copies of the singular string $(\ell, 0) \in (\nu, J)^{(k)}$. If we think of $\overline{\delta}$ as selecting one of them and $\tilde{\delta}$ the other, then the proof is the same as in the generic case.
Se

Moreover $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq p$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq p$. The strings that will be selected are singular strings $(\ell, 0)$ and $(p, 0)$ in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$. \mathbf{c}

The string $(\ell, 0)$ maps to a string of length $\ell - 1$, with label zero under $\delta \circ \delta$ and singular label under $\delta \circ \delta$. The string $(p, 0)$ is sent to a string of length $p - 1$, with singular label under $\delta \circ \delta$ and to zero label under $\delta \circ \delta$. o label under $\tilde{\delta} \circ \overline{\delta}$.
 $p_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\overline{\nu}})=0$ (A.16)
 $p_{p-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\tilde{\nu}})=0.$ (A.17)

It must be shown that

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\overline{\nu}}) = 0 \tag{A.16}
$$

$$
P_{p-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = 0. \tag{A.17}
$$

First $(A.16)$ is established. By (3.9) and (3.16)

$$
P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\widetilde{\overline{\nu}}) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1) - \chi(\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le \ell - 1). \tag{A.18}
$$

By (A.9) $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \leq 2$. We divide into cases for the choices of $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \in$ ${0, 1, 2}.$

Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. It follows immediately from the admissibility of $\tilde{\overline{\nu}}$ and (A.18) that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\overline{\nu}})=0$.

Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By $(A.9) P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, so by $(A.18)$ it is enough to Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. It follows immediately from
the admissibility of $\tilde{\nu}$ and (A.18) that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\tilde{\nu}) = 0$.
Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, so by ($\ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 1$ so $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Also by (A.1) $\ell = \overline{\ell}$ A.18) it is enough to
neither holds. Then
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \frac{\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}}{\ell} > \ell - 1$ Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$, so by (A.18) it is enough to

show that either $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Suppose neither holds. Then
 $\ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 1$ show that either
 $\ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$

so that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$

contradicting $\overline{\ell}$ $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k-1)}$ $=\ell$. so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Now $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ so $m_{\ell}(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}) = 0$,
contradicting $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$.
Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$, so by (A.18), to prove (A.16)
i

Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$, so by (A.18), to prove (A.16) contradicting $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$.

Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) =$

it is enough to show that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Suppose \til 2, so by (A.18), to prove

⁻¹ $\leq \ell - 1$. By (A.12) w
 $> \ell - 1$. Since $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\ell}$ $\binom{k}{k} = \ell$ Suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. By (A.9) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 2$, so by (A.18), to prove (A.16)
it is enough to show that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. By (A.12) we have
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k$ it is enough to show that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq$
 $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$.

by (A.1), it follows that $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$
 $m_{\ell}(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}) = 0$. This contradicts $\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}$ $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \ell.$ $\ell^{-1} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Suppose $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > \ell - 1$. Since ℓ

(A.1), it follows that $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Now $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$
 $(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}) = 0$. This contradicts $\widetilde{\ell}^{$

 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = p$, by (3.9) and (3.16) we have s contradicts ℓ

(A.17). Using
 $p_{p-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = P_{p-1}^{(k)}$

$$
P_{p-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\widetilde{\nu}}) = P_{p-1}^{(k)}(\nu) - \chi(\overline{\widetilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} \le p-1) + 1.
$$

Since $P_{p-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, it must be shown that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p-1$. This is certainly the case, for otherwise by $(A.1), \ell = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq p$, which is a contradiction. nown that $\ell \leq p-1$. This is certainly the case \overline{A}

Unselected strings. For the rest of the proof, assume that (n, x) is a string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ that is not selected by δ or $\overline{\delta}$, and is such that its image under $\overline{\delta}$ (resp. δ) is not selected by $\widetilde{\delta}$ (resp. $\overline{\delta}$). **Unselected strings.** For the rest of the proof, assume that (n, x) is a string in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ that is not selected by $\tilde{\delta}$ or $\overline{\delta}$, and is such that its image under $\overline{\delta}$ (resp. $\tilde{\delta}$) is not selected by \til

Using the fact that δ preserves labels and δ preserves colabels, it is enough to $\mathcal{L}_{\mathrm{max}}$

that
$$
\delta
$$
 preserves labels and δ preserves colabels, it is enough to
\n
$$
-P_n^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) - P_n^{(k)}(\widetilde{\nu}), \text{ which by (3.16) is equivalent to}
$$
\n
$$
\chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)})
$$
\n
$$
\chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}) - \chi(\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le n < \widetilde{\ell}^{(k+1)}).
$$
\n(A.19)

Observe that for $a \leq b$, $\chi(a \leq n < b) = \chi(a \leq n) - \chi(b \leq n)$. Consider the functions

$$
\Delta_n^{(k)} = \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le n) - \chi(\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} \le n)
$$

\n
$$
b^{-{(k)}_{n}} = \chi(m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) \ge 1)\Delta_n^{(k)}
$$

\n
$$
b^{{={(k)}_{n}}} = \chi(m_n(\nu^{(k)}) \ge 1)\Delta_n^{(k)}
$$

\n
$$
b^{+(k)}_{n} = \chi(m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) \ge 1)\Delta_n^{(k)}.
$$

For parts *n* that occur in $\nu^{(k)}$, (A.19) is equivalent to

 $=$

$$
b^{-\binom{k-1}{n}} - b^{-\binom{k}{n}} = b^{-\binom{k}{n}} - b^{+\binom{k+1}{n}}.\tag{A.20}
$$

It will be shown that $b^{-}(k) = b^{-}(k) = b^{+(k)} = 0$ if n is an unselected string in $\nu^{(k+1)}$, $\nu^{(k)}$, $\nu^{(k-1)}$, respectively, which implies (A.20). It will be shown that $b^{-(k)}_n = b^{-(k)}_n = b^{+(k)}_n = 0$ if *n* is an ur $\nu^{(k+1)}$, $\nu^{(k)}$, $\nu^{(k-1)}$, respectively, which implies (A.20).
Unselected strings, generic or Case 2. In this case $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ \mathbf{r}

 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$, so that $\Delta_n^{(k)} =$ 0, and $b^{-}(k)}_n = b^{-}(k)}_n = b^{+(k)}_n = 0.$ **Unselected strings, generic or Case**

0, and $b^{-}(k) = b^{-}(k) = b^{+(k)} = 0$.

For the rest of the proof write $\ell = \tilde{\ell}$
 Unselected strings, Case 1. Here $\tilde{\ell}$

For the rest of the proof write $\ell = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$.

 $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)} = \ell - 1$, so that $\Delta_n^{(k)} = -\chi(n = \ell - 1)$. Moreover $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ and $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$. We have

$$
b^{-{(k)}}_n = -\chi(n = \ell - 1)\chi(m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) \ge 1) = 0
$$

\n
$$
b^{-{(k)}}_n = -\chi(n = \ell - 1)\chi(m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \ge 1) = 0
$$

\n
$$
b^{+(k)}_n = -\chi(n = \ell - 1)\chi(m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \ge 1).
$$

It must be shown that $b^{+}(k) = 0$ if n is an unselected string in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ or equivalently It must be shown that $v \cdot_n^* = 0$ if n is an unselected string in $v^{(k-1)}$ or equivalently that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ if $\ell-1$ is an unselected string in $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Again we follow the division into cases of the proof of Lemma A.2.

If $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$, it also follows by (3.10) with $n = \ell - 1$ that $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$. Otherwise $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$. We have $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ $\ell - 1$. Also by $(A.7)$

$$
P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \le 2 - m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}).
$$
\n(A.21)

Consider the three cases $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \in \{0, 1, 2\}.$

If $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ there is nothing to show. Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. It must be shown that there are no unselected strings of length $\ell - 1$ in $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Thus it suffices to show that either $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell - 1$, for then the unique string in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ of length $\ell - 1$ is selected. So assume that $\ell^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$. By (A.21) $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \leq 1$. Let p be maximal such that $p < \ell - 1$ and $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$; if it does not exist set $p = 0$. If $p = \ell - 2$, it follows from $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) \leq 1$, $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell-2$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell-2$ that either $\tilde{\delta}$ or $\overline{\delta}$ selects a string of length $\ell - 2$ in $\nu^{(k)}$, which contradicts the minimality of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. Hence assume e
E that $p < \ell-2$. By Lemma 3.11, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = 1$ for $p+1 \le n \le \ell-1$ and $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) \le 1$. Moreover by (3.10) $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k+1)}) = 0$ for $p + 2 \le n \le \ell - 2$ and

$$
P_p^{(k)}(\nu) + m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) + m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \le 1.
$$
 (A.22)

Suppose $P_p^{(k)}(\nu)=1$. This case can only occur if $p\geq 1$. By $(A.22)$ $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)})=$ 0, so that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$. But $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1$, so there is either a string in $\nu^{(k)}$ of length $p < \ell$ that is singular or of label 0, contradicting the minimality of $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. \mathbf{r}

Therefore $P_p^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. If $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq p$ (which can only happen if $p \geq 1$), since $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) \ge 1$ there is a singular string $(p, 0)$ in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$, contradicting the definition of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$. So $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} > p$ and similarly $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} > p$. Since it is assumed that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 2$, and there are no strings in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ of lengths *n* such that $p + 2 \le n \le \ell - 2$, it follows that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = p + 1$ and ì $m_{n+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1.$

This rules out the generic case and Case 2 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Case 1 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ is also ruled out, for otherwise if $p \geq 1$, then by induction $m_p(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$ which is *n* such that $p + 2 \le n \le \ell - 2$, it follows that ℓ^{κ} $\ell^{\kappa-1} = p + 1$ and $m_{p+1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$.
This rules out the generic case and Case 2 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Case 1 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ is also ruled out, for otherwise if $p \ge$ contradiction.

A. N. Kirillov, A. Schilling and M. Shimozono Sel. math., New ser.

Suppose Case 3 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, that is, $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$ p+1. But $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = p+1$ and $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ for $p+2 \le n \le \ell-2$, so $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}) = 0$ Suppose Case 3 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$, that is, $\overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\tilde{\ell}}^{(k-1)} > \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \overline{\ell}$
 $p+1$. But $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = p+1$ and $m_n(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ for $p+2 \le n \le \ell-2$, so $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)})$

for $p+2 \le n \le \ell-2$. This impl $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell - 1$. Also $\ell - 1 = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ so ℓ $(k-1)$ $=\ell-1$. Thus the unique string in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ of length $\ell-1$ is selected while passing from $\delta(\nu, J)$ to $\delta(\delta(\nu, J))$. e

Suppose $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$. By (A.21), $P_{\ell-2}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. If $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, then by (3.10) it follows that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu)=0$, which is a contradiction. Thus $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)})\geq 1$. By the minimality of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, it follows that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell - 1$. Since it is assumed that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$, we have $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} =$ $\ell - 1$. It must be shown that both of the strings of length $\ell - 1$ in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ get selected. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$, Case 3 does not hold for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Case 1 does not hold either, for otherwise $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, which is a contradiction. Therefore either the generic case or Case 2 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ and either way, both strings in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ of length $\ell - 1$ are selected. not hold either, for otherwise $m_{\ell-2}(\nu^{(k)}) = 0$, which is a contradiction. Therefore
either the generic case or Case 2 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ and either way, both strings in
 $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ of length $\ell - 1$ are selected.
U

proof of Lemma A.2 that $m_n(\nu^{(j)}) = 0$ for $k - 1 \le j \le k + 1$ and $\ell < n < \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}$.

Unselected strings, Case 3. Here $\Delta_n^{(k)} = \chi(\ell \le n \le \tilde{\ell}^{(k)})$. It follows from the proof of Lemma A.2 that $m_n(\nu^{(j)}) = 0$ for $k - 1 \le j \$ Hence $b_{n}^{-(k)} = \chi(n = \ell)\chi(m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) \geq 1), b_{n}^{-(k)} = \chi(n = \ell)\chi(m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k+1)}) \geq 1)$, and $b^{+(k)}$ = $\chi(n = \ell)\chi(m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \geq 1)$. However in Case 3, $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k)}) = 1$, so that there are no other strings in $(\nu, J)^{(k)}$ of length ℓ other than the one selected by $\overline{\delta}$ and $\tilde{\delta}$. So $b_{n}^{(k)} = 0$ for all applicable strings (n, J) . By $(A.10)$ also $b_{n}^{(k)} = 0$. $\mathbf f$

It is enough to show that $b_{n}^{+(k)} = 0$, that is, $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 0$ if ℓ is an unselected string. By (A.9) we distinguish the cases $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) \in \{0, 1, 2\}$. If $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)})=0$ we are done.

Suppose that $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$. By definition $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$. If $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$, then the only string of length ℓ in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ is selected. So suppose $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Then by (A.9) and (A.14) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq$ Suppose
 $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$

suppose $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$

1 and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k)}$ e that $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 1$.

or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$, then the only
 $\leq \ell - 1$. Then by (A.9)
 $> \ell$, it follows that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ By definition $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$ and $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell$. If
string of length ℓ in $(\nu, J)^{(k-1)}$ is selected. So
and (A.14) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq$
 $\geq \ell$. On the other hand $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1$ $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ or $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \ell - 1$. Then by (A.9) and (A.14) $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Since $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq 1$ and $\tilde{\ell}^{(k)} > \ell$, it follows that $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$. On the other hand $\tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \tilde{\$ from $\overline{\nu}^{(k-1)}$ to $\widetilde{\overline{\nu}}^{(k-1)}$.

Finally suppose $m_{\ell}(\nu^{(k-1)}) = 2$. By $(A.9)$ $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = 0$. It follows from $(A.14)$ that $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \geq \ell$. Since $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \ell$, we have $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$. Similarly $\ell^{(k-1)} = \ell$. It is enough to show that either the generic case or Case 2 holds for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ for then both strings of length ℓ in $\nu^{(k-1)}$ are selected. By (A.1) $\widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k)} \geq \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)}$, so Case 3 for $\nu^{(k-1)}$ is ruled out. Suppose Case 1 holds $(1) = 0$ and $(1) = l$.
 $(k) \ge \tilde{l}$

Vol. **8** (2002) Bijection between LR tableaux and rigged configurations 129

for $\nu^{(k-1)}$. Then $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ell$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \widetilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} - 1 = \ell - 1$. By (3.9) with $n = \ell - 1$, $P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\nu) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = 0$. Now $m_{\ell-1}(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) \geq 1$, so there is a string $(\ell - 1, 0) \in (\overline{\nu}, \overline{\mathbf{J}})^{(k)}$. But $\ell - 1 = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ so this is a contradiction to the definition $\begin{aligned} \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} &= \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ \tilde{\ell}^{(k-1)} = \ \tilde{\ell}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_{\ell-1}^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) \ \end{aligned}$. But $\ell - 1 = \widetilde{\overline{\ell}}$ for
with
 $(\ell - \alpha)$
of $\tilde{\ell}$ $\widetilde{\overline{\ell}}^{(k)}$ $>\ell$.

Appendix B. Proof of Lemma 7.3

Lemma 7.3 is established here by Corollary B.6 and Lemma B.7.

Let $R = (R_1, \ldots, R_L)$ such that $R_j = (\eta_j^{\mu_j})$ with $\eta_L = 1$, λ a partition and $(\nu, J) \in \operatorname{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$. Denote $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \overline{\delta}(\nu, J) \in \operatorname{RC}(\rho^t; \overline{R}^t)$ and $(\nu^t, J^t) =$ $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J) \in \text{RC}(\lambda; R)$. Let $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ be the lengths of the strings selected by $\overline{\delta}$ and $r = \overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$, the minimum index such that $\overline{\ell}^{(r)} = \infty$. By Proposition 3.12 the partition ρ is obtained by removing the corner cell (λ_r^t, r) of λ .

Recall that to every configuration ν there is an associated matrix (7.1). Let $\overline{\delta}m$ be the matrix of $\overline{\nu}$. Then for all $i, j \geq 1$,

$$
m_{ij} - (\overline{\delta}m)_{ij} = \chi(i-1 \ge 1)\chi(j = \overline{\ell}^{(i-1)}) - \chi(j = \overline{\ell}^{(i)}).
$$

The matrix of the RC-transpose of δm can be calculated as follows.

$$
m_{ij} - (\overline{\delta}m)_{ij} = \chi(i-1 \ge 1)\chi(j = \overline{\ell}^{(i-1)}) - \chi(j = \overline{\ell}^{(i)}).
$$

The matrix of the RC-transpose of $\overline{\delta}m$ can be calculated as follows.

$$
((\overline{\delta}m)^t)_{ij} = -(\overline{\delta}m)_{ji} + \chi((i,j) \in \rho) - \sum_{a=1}^L \chi((i,j) \in \overline{R}_a)
$$

$$
= -m_{ji} + \chi(j-1 \ge 1)\chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j-1)}) - \chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}) + \chi((i,j) \in \lambda)
$$

$$
- \chi((i,j) = (\lambda_r^t, r)) - \sum_{a=1}^L \chi((i,j) \in R_a) + \chi((i,j) = (\mu_L, 1))
$$

$$
= m_{ij}^t + \chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j-1)}) - \chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}) - \chi((i,j) = (\lambda_r^t, r)).
$$

Let ∂m^t be the matrix of the configuration of $\partial (\nu^t, J^t)$ and $\ell^{(k)}$ the lengths of the strings selected by ∂. Then

$$
(\partial m^t)_{ij} = m^t_{ij} - \chi(i - 1 \ge \mu_L)\chi(j = \ell^{(i-1)}) + \chi(i \ge \mu_L)\chi(j = \ell^{(i)}).
$$

Thus the configurations of $\partial \circ \text{tr}_{RC}(\nu, J)$ and $\text{tr}_{RC} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J)$ coincide if and only if

$$
-\chi(i-1 \ge \mu_L)\chi(j = \ell^{(i-1)}) + \chi(i \ge \mu_L)\chi(j = \ell^{(i)})
$$

= $\chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j-1)}) - \chi(i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}) - \chi((i,j) = (\lambda_r^t, r)).$ (B.1)

Remark B.1. By the definition of the RC-transpose map, there cannot be a singular string of length n in $\nu^{(k)}$ and a singular string of length k in $\nu^{(n)}$.

Remark B.2. Let $i, j \ge 1$. Suppose $(i, j + 1) \in \lambda$, that is, $\lambda_{j+1}^t \ge i$. Then by [13, (9.7)] for the admissible $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ -configuration ν , we have $m_j(\nu^{t(i)}) = P_i^{(j)}(\nu)$. Similarly if $(i + 1, j) \in \lambda$, then $m_i(\nu^{(j)}) = P_j^{(i)}(\nu^t)$.

Lemma B.3. *Suppose that* ν *is an admissible configuration of type* $(\lambda^t; R^t)$ *. Then for all* $n \geq \lambda_k^t$, $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = \lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t$.

Proof. By [13, (11.2)], we have

$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = \lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t.
$$
\n
$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = \lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t.
$$
\n
$$
P_n^{(k)}(\nu) = \lambda_k^t - \lambda_{k+1}^t + \sum_{a=1}^L \min(0, n - \mu_a) \delta_{\eta_a, k} \tag{B.2}
$$

whenever $n \geq \nu_1^{(k-1)}$, $n \geq \nu_1^{(k)}$, and $n \geq \nu_1^{(k+1)}$. But in the proof of [13, Lemma 10] it is shown that $\lambda_{p+1}^t \geq \nu_1^{(p)}$ for all p, and in particular for $k-1 \leq p \leq k+1$. Thus for $n \geq \lambda_k^t$, (B.2) holds. It suffices to show that the sum over a is zero. Suppose not. Then there is a rectangle R_a in R whose width is $\eta_a = k$ and its height μ_a satisfies $\mu_a > n \geq \lambda_k^t$. This means that R_a is not contained in λ , which contradicts the assumption that $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is nonempty.

Define the sets of pairs of positive integers

$$
H_{\delta} = \{(i,j) \mid i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}\}
$$

$$
H_{\partial} = \{(i,j) \mid j = \ell^{(i)}\}.
$$

Let $H = H_\delta \cup H_\partial$ and $H^+ = H \cup \{(\lambda_r^t, r)\}.$

Remark B.4. $H \subset \lambda$. To see this, by [13, Lemma 10], $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) > 0$ implies that $n \leq \lambda_{k+1}^t$, that is, $(n, k+1) \in \lambda$ and hence $(n, k) \in \lambda$. Likewise, $m_k(\nu^{t(n)}) > 0$ implies $k \leq \lambda_{n+1}$, that is, $(n+1, k) \in \lambda$ and hence $(n, k) \in \lambda$. This also shows that every cell of H_δ is not at the end of its row in λ and every cell of H_∂ is not at the bottom of its column in λ .

Lemma B.5. $(\lambda_r^t, r) \notin H$ *and* H^+ *is a rookwise connected subset of the Ferrers diagram of* λ *that can be viewed as leading from the cell* $(1,1)$ *to the cell* (λ_r^t, r) *where cells of* H_{δ} *are viewed as commands to proceed to the east by one column and cells of* H_{∂} *are commands to proceed south by a row.*

Proof. Define the cell $s_i = (i, 1)$ for $1 \leq i \leq \mu_L - 1$; $s_i \in H_{\partial}$ by definition. Also $s_i \in \lambda$ since $\mathrm{RC}(\lambda^t; R^t)$ is assumed to be nonempty which by the Littlewood– Richardson rule implies that λ contains $R_L = (1^{\mu_L})$. By induction suppose that the cell $s_{m-1} \in H \cap \lambda$ has been defined for $m \geq \mu_L$. Let s_m be the cell just east

of s_{m-1} if $s_{m-1} \in H_\delta$ and the cell just south of s_{m-1} if $s_{m-1} \in H_\partial$. This is well defined since $H_\delta \cap H_\partial = \emptyset$ by Remark B.1. Moreover $s_m \in \lambda$ by Remark B.4. If $\mu_L > 1$, the algorithm defines $s_{\mu_L} = (\mu_L, 1)$. If $\mu_L = 1$, we define $s_1 = (1, 1)$.

We shall show that one of three possibilities must occur, which are mutually disjoint by Remarks B.1 and B.4.

- 1. s_m is a corner cell of λ .
- 2. $s_m \in H_\delta$.
- 3. $s_m \in H_\partial$.
- Write $s_m = (i, j)$.

Suppose that there is a singular string in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$ of length i. Then it will be shown that $i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}$ and $(i, j) \in H_{\delta}$. By construction either $s_{m-1} = (i, j-1)$ or $s_{m-1} = (i-1, j)$. Suppose that $s_{m-1} = (i, j-1)$, that is, $i = \overline{\ell}^{(j-1)}$. Then by definition $i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}$ and $(i, j) \in H_{\delta}$. Otherwise $s_{m-1} = (i - 1, j)$. By definition $(\bar{\ell}^{(j-1)}, j-1) \in H_\delta$, and by the construction of s_1 through s_m , we have $(i', j) \in H_\partial$ for $\overline{\ell}^{(j-1)} \leq i' \leq i-1$, for otherwise the path would have proceeded into column j+1. In particular for such i' there are no singular strings of length i' in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$ by Remark B.1, so that by definition $i = \overline{\ell}^{(j)}$. Similarly if there is a singular string in $(\nu^t, J^t)^{(i)}$ of length j, then $j = \ell^{(i)}$ and $(i, j) \in H_\partial$. Otherwise it may be assumed that there is not a singular string in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$ of length i and there is not a singular string in $(\nu^t, J^t)^{(i)}$ of length j.

Under these assumptions, the following situations lead to contradictions:

$$
m_i(\nu^{(j)}) = P_i^{(j)}(\nu) = 0
$$
 (B.3)

$$
m_j(\nu^{t(i)}) = P_j^{(i)}(\nu^t) = 0.
$$
 (B.4)

Suppose (B.3) holds. In the base case $m = \mu_L$, we have $(i, j) = (\mu_L, 1)$. Recall that $R_L = (1^{\mu_L})$. This implies that $m_{\mu_L}(\xi^{(1)}(R)) > 0$. In particular it follows immediately from (3.10) with $k = j = 1$ and $n = i = \mu_L$ that (B.3) is impossible.

Otherwise assume that we are in the inductive case $m > \mu_L$. Applying (3.10) with $n = i$ and $k = j$, it follows that $m_i(\nu^{(j-1)}) = 0$ and $P_{i-1}^{(j)}(\nu) = 0$. The former immediately implies $(i, j-1) \notin H$. By construction, since $(i, j-1) \notin H$, it must be the case that $s_{m-1} = (i-1, j) \in H_{\partial}$. Thus there is a singular string of length j in $(\nu^t, J^t)^{(i-1)}$, so that $m_j(\nu^{t(i-1)}) > 0$. By (7.3), $m_{i-1}(\nu^{(j)}) = P_j^{(i-1)}(\nu^t)$. Suppose this common value is nonzero. By (7.3), $P_{i-1}^{(j)}(\nu) = m_j(\nu^{t(i-1)}) > 0$, which is a contradiction. Therefore $m_{i-1}(\nu^{(j)}) = 0$. But also $P_{i-1}^{(j)}(\nu) = 0$, so that (B.3) holds for $(i - 1, j)$. But this is a contradiction by induction since $(i - 1, j)$ is earlier in the path than (i, j) . Similarly $(B.4)$ leads to a contradiction.

Now the proof divides into four cases depending on whether the cells $(i + 1, j)$ and $(i, j + 1)$ are in λ or not.

Suppose first that both $(i, j+1) \in \lambda$ and $(i+1, j) \in \lambda$. By Remark B.2 we have $a := m_i(\nu^{(j)}) = P_j^{(i)}(\nu^t)$ and $b := m_j(\nu^{t(i)}) = P_i^{(j)}(\nu)$. If $a > 0$ and $b > 0$ then by the definition of the RC-transpose map on riggings, there is either a singular string of length i in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$ or a singular string of length j in $(\nu^t, J^t)^{(i)}$, contradicting a previous assumption. If $a > 0$ and $b = 0$ then there is a string of length i in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$ with vacancy number zero, so it is singular, which is a contradiction. A similar contradiction is reached if $a = 0$ and $b > 0$. If $a = b = 0$, then one obtains the impossibility (B.3).

Next suppose $(i, j + 1) \in \lambda$ and $(i + 1, j) \notin \lambda$ so that $\lambda_j^t = i = \lambda_{j+1}^t$. By Lemma B.3 with $k = j$ and $n = i = \lambda_j^t$ we have $P_i^{(j)}(\nu) = 0$. If $m_i(\nu^{(j)}) > 0$ then there is a singular string of length i in $(\nu, J)^{(j)}$, which is a contradiction, and if $m_i(\nu^{(j)}) = 0$ one obtains the impossibility (B.3).

In a similar manner one rules out the case $(i, j + 1) \notin \lambda$ and $(i + 1, j) \in \lambda$.

The last remaining case is $(i, j + 1) \notin \lambda$ and $(i + 1, j) \notin \lambda$. But $(i, j) \in \lambda$ so (i, j) is a corner cell of λ . This finishes the proof of the trichotomy.

Now it is enough to show that if $s_m = (i, j)$ is a corner cell of λ , then $j = r =$ $\overline{\text{rk}}(\nu, J)$. There cannot be a cell of H_δ in the j-th column or the path would have crossed into the $(j+1)$ -st column. Thus $j > r$. If $j > 1$, then by construction there is a cell of H_δ in the $(j-1)$ -st column, so $j \leq r$ and therefore $j = r$. If $j = 1$, then H_{δ} is empty and $\overline{\ell}^{(1)} = \infty$, and again $j = r$ since both equal 1.

Corollary B.6. *The configurations of* $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J)$ *and* $\partial \circ \text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$ *coincide.*

Proof. Follows directly from $(B.1)$ and Lemma B.5. \Box

Lemma B.7. *The riggings of* $\text{tr}_{\text{RC}} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J)$ *and* $\partial \circ \text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$ *coincide.*

Proof. Let $(\overline{\nu}, \overline{J}) = \overline{\delta}(\nu, J), (\nu^t, J^t) = \text{tr}_{RC}(\nu, J), (\overline{\nu}^t, \overline{J}^t) = \text{tr}_{RC} \circ \overline{\delta}(\nu, J)$ and $(\overline{\nu^t}, \overline{J^t}) = \partial \circ \text{tr}_{\text{RC}}(\nu, J)$. Denote the corresponding partitions by $\overline{J}_n^{(k)}$, $J_n^{t(k)}$, $\overline{J}_n^{t(k)}$ n and $\overline{J_t}^{(k)}$, respectively. The aim is to show that $\overline{J_k}^{(n)} = \overline{J_t}^{(n)}$ for all $n, k \ge 1$. Since the transpose of a rigging depends on the vacancy number and the vacancy number changes under $\overline{\delta}$ according to (3.9), we need to distinguish several ranges for n.

First suppose that $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n < \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$. In this case the riggings are not changed by $\overline{\delta}$ so that $J_n^{(k)} = \overline{J}_n^{(k)}$, and furthermore the largest part of $J_n^{(k)}$ is smaller than $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$, since by the definition of $\overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ there are no singular strings in the range of *n*. The rectangle corresponding to $\bar{J}_n^{(k)}$ has height $m_n(\bar{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - 1$ by (3.9). Hence, compared to $J_k^{(n)}$, $\overline{J}_k^{(n)}$ has one part of length $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ less. It follows from Lemma B.5 that $\ell^{(n)} = k$. Since furthermore $\mu_L \leq \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} \leq n$, this implies that ∂ removes one part of length $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^t)$ from $J_k^{t(n)}$. It also ensures that $m_k(\nu^{t(n)}) > 0$. By (7.3), $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^{t}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ which proves $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)} = \overline{J_t^{t(n)}}$.

Next suppose that $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} < n < \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}$. Again by the choice of n we have $J_n^{(k)} =$ $\bar{J}_n^{(k)}$, and the rectangle containing $\bar{J}_n^{(k)}$ has height $m_n(\bar{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_{n}^{(k)}(\nu) + 1$ by (3.9). Hence, compared to $J_k^{t(n)}$, $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)}$ has an extra part of size $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$. By Lemma B.5, $k = \ell^{(n)} - 1$ so that ∂ adds an extra part of size $P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t})$ to $J_k^{t(n)}$ and $m_k(\overline{\nu^t}^{(n)}) > 0$. By Corollary B.6 this also implies that $m_k(\overline{\nu}^{t(n)}) > 0$. Hence one finds by (7.3) that $P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t}) = P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t}) = m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) =$ $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$. This shows that $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)} = \overline{J^t}_k^{(n)}$.

Now assume that $n = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}$. Since $n = \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$ the largest part of $J_n^{(k)}$ equals $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$, which is removed under $\overline{\delta}$. The rectangle corresponding to $\overline{J}_n^{(k)}$ has height $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - 1$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu) + 1$. Hence, compared to $J_k^{t(n)}$, $\bar{J}_k^{t(n)}$ has an extra part of size $m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - 1$. From Lemma B.5 we find that $\ell^{(n)} = k + 1$, so that ∂ adds a part of size $P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t})$ to $J_k^{t(n)}$. Since ∂ added a part, $m_k(\overline{\nu}^{t(n)}) = m_k(\overline{\nu^t}^{(n)}) > 0$ which by (7.3) implies that $P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - 1$. Hence $P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t}) = P_k^{(n)}(\overline{\nu^t}) = m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - 1$ by (7.3).

Next assume that $n = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}$. Again $\overline{J}_n^{(k)}$ is obtained from $J_n^{(k)}$ by removing a part of size $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$, and this time the rectangle corresponding to $\bar{J}_n^{(k)}$ n has height $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)}) - 1$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$. Therefore $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)} =$ $J_k^{t(n)}$. By Lemma B.5 we have $\ell^{(n-1)} \leq k < \ell^{(n)} - 1$ so that also $\overline{J_t^{t}}_k^{(n)} = J_k^{t(n)}$, which proves the assertion.

Consider the case $n = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} - 1$ and $\overline{\ell}^{(k-1)} < \overline{\ell}^{(k)}$. By the assumptions on n there is no singular string of length n in $\nu^{(k)}$ so that the largest part of $J_n^{(k)}$ is smaller than $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$. Under $\overline{\delta}$ a part of size $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - 1$ gets added to $J_n^{(k)}$, and the rectangle corresponding to $\bar{J}_n^{(k)}$ has height $m_n(\bar{\nu}^{(k)}) = m_n(\nu^{(k)}) + 1$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu) - 1$. Hence, compared to $J_k^{t(n)}$, a part of size $m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ is missing in $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)}$. By Lemma B.5 $\ell^{(n)} = k$. Hence ∂ removes a part of size $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^t)$ from $J_k^{t(n)}$. But $P_k^{(n)}(\nu^t) = m_n(\nu^{(k)})$ by (7.3) because $m_k(\nu^{t(n)}) > 0$ since $k = \ell^{(n)}$.

Now assume that $n+1 = \overline{\ell}^{(k)} = \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$. The partition $\overline{J}_n^{(k)}$ is obtained from $J_n^{(k)}$ by adding a part of size $P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$ and its rectangle has height $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) =$ $m_n(\nu^{(k)})+1$ and width $P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$. Hence $\overline{J}_k^{t(n)} = J_k^{t(n)}$. By Lemma B.5, $\ell^{(n)} < k <$ $\ell^{(n+1)}$ if $k > 1$, which implies that ∂ preserves the rigging so that $\overline{J_t^{t}}_k^{(n)} = J_k^{t(n)}$ proving the assertion. If $k = 1$, then $n = \overline{\ell}^{(0)} - 1 = \mu_L - 1$. In this case ∂ also does not change the rigging so that $\overline{J^t}_k^{(n)} = J_k^{t(n)}$.

Finally assume that none of the above cases holds for n so that $m_n(\overline{\nu}^{(k)}) =$ $m_n(\nu^{(k)}), P_n^{(k)}(\overline{\nu}) = P_n^{(k)}(\nu)$ and $\overline{J}_n^{(k)} = J_n^{(k)}$ which implies that $\overline{J}_k^{(n)} = J_k^{(n)}$. If $n \geq \overline{\ell}^{(k+1)}$ one finds by Lemma B.5 that $k \leq \ell^{(n)} - 2$. If $n < \overline{\ell}^{(k-1)}$ for $k > 1$, Lemma B.5 implies that $k > \ell^{(n)}$. The remaining case is $n < \overline{\ell}^{(0)} = \mu_L$. In all three cases ∂ does not alter $J_k^{t(n)}$ so that indeed $\overline{J_k^{t(n)}} = \overline{J_k^{t(n)}}$.

References

- [1] A. Berkovich. Fermionic counting of RSOS-states and Virasoro character formulas for the unitary minimal series $M(\nu, \nu + 1)$. Exact results. Nucl. Phys. B 431 (1994), 315-348.
- [2] P. Bouwknegt, A. W. W. Ludwig and K. Schoutens. Spinon bases, Yangian symmetry and fermionic representations of Virasoro characters in conformal field theory. Phys. Lett. **B338** (1994), 448–456.
- [3] A. Berkovich, B. M. McCoy and A. Schilling. Rogers–Schur–Ramanujan type identities for the $M(p, p')$ minimal models of conformal field theory. Commun. Math. Phys. **191** (1998), 325–395.
- [4] Strings, paths and standard tableaux. Int. J. Mod. Phys. **A13** (1998), 501–522.
- [5] O. Foda, K. S. M. Lee and T. A. Welsh. A Burge tree of Virasoro-type polynomial identities. Internat. J. Modern Phys. A **13** (1998), 4967–5012.
- [6] S. Fomin and C. Greene. A Littlewood–Richardson miscellany. European J. Combin. **14** (1993), 191–212. Internat. J. Modern Phys. A 13 (1998), 4967–5012.
S. Fomin and C. Greene. A Littlewood–Richardson miscellany. *European J. Combin.* 14 (1993), 191–212.
G. Hatayama, A. N. Kirillov, A. Kuniba, M. Okado, T. Takagi and Y. Ya
- [7] G. Hatayama, A. N. Kirillov, A. Kuniba, M. Okado, T. Takagi and Y. Yamada. Character
- [8] G. Hatayama, A. Kuniba, M. Okado, T. Takagi and Y. Yamada. Remarks on fermionic formula. Contemp. Math. **248** (1999), 243–291.
- [9] R. Kedem, T. R. Klassen, B. M. McCoy and E. Melzer. Fermionic quasi-particle representations for characters of $(G⁽¹⁾)₁ \times (G⁽¹⁾)₁ / (G⁽¹⁾)₂$. Phys. Lett. B **304** (1993), 263–270.
- [10] R. Kedem, T. R. Klassen, B. M. McCoy and E. Melzer. Fermionic sum representations for conformal field theory characters. Phys. Lett. B **307** (1993), 68–76.
- [11] A. N. Kirillov. Bethe Ansatz and combinatorics of Young tableaux. PhD thesis, LOMI, Leningrad, 1987. (Russian)
- [12] A. N. Kirillov and N. Y. Reshetikhin. The Bethe Ansatz and the combinatorics of Young tableaux. J. Soviet Math. **41** (1988), 925–955.
- [13] A. N. Kirillov and M. Shimozono. A generalization of the Kostka–Foulkes polynomials. Preprint math.QA/9803062.
- [14] D. E. Knuth. Permutations, matrices, and generalized Young tableaux. Pacific J. Math. **34** (1970), 709–727.
- [15] G. Lusztig. Green polynomials and singularities of unipotent classes. Adv. in Math. **42** (1981), 169–178.
- [16] A. Lascoux, B. Leclerc and J.-Y. Thibon. Ribbon tableaux, Hall–Littlewood functions, quantum affine algebras, and unipotent varieties. J. Math. Phys. **38** (1997), 1041–1068.
- [17] A. Lascoux and M. P. Schützenberger. Sur une conjecture de H.O. Foulkes. CR Acad. Sci. Paris **286A** (1978), 323–324.
- [18] A. Lascoux and M. P. Schützenberger. Le monoïde plaxique. In Noncommutative structures in algebra and geometric combinatorics (Naples, 1978) 129–156 (A. de Luca, ed.), Quaderni della Ricerca Scientifica, 109, CNR, Roma, 1981.
- [19] I. G. Macdonald. Symmetric functions and Hall polynomials. Second edition. Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1995.
- [20] J. B. Remmel and R. Whitney. Multiplying Schur functions. J. Algorithms **5** (1984), 471– 487.
- [21] A. Schilling and S. O. Warnaar. Inhomogeneous lattice paths, generalized Kostka polynomials and $A_n - 1$ -supernomials. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **202** (1999), 359–401.
- [22] M. P. Schützenberger. Quelques remarques sur une construction de Schensted. Math. Scand. **12** (1963), 117–128.
- [23] M. Shimozono. A cyclage poset structure for Littlewood–Richardson tableaux. European J. of Combin. **22** (2001), 365–393.
- [24] M. Shimozono. Multi-atoms and monotonicity of generalized Kostka polynomials. European J. of Combin. **22** (2001), 395–414.
- [25] M. Shimozono. Affine type A crystal structure on tensor products of rectangles, Demazure characters, and nilpotent varieties. To appear in J. Algebraic Combin. math.QA/9804039.
- [26] M. Shimozono and J. Weyman. Graded characters of modules supported in the closure of a nilpotent conjugacy class. European J. Combin. **21** (2000), 257–288.
- [27] S. O. Warnaar. Fermionic solution of the Andrews–Baxter–Forrester model. I. Unification of TBA and CTM methods. J. Statist. Phys. **82** (1996), 657–685.
- [28] S. O. Warnaar. Fermionic solution of the Andrews–Baxter–Forrester model. II. Proof of Melzer's polynomial identities. J. Statist. Phys. **84** (1996), 49–83.
- [29] D. E. White. Some connections between the Littlewood–Richardson rule and the construction of Schensted. J. Combin. Theory Ser. A **30** (1981), 237–247.

A.N. Kirillov Division of Mathematics Graduate School of Science Hokkaido University Sapporo, 060-0810 Japan e-mail: kirillov@math.nagoya-u.ac.jp A. Schilling Instituut voor Theoretische Fysica Universiteit van Amsterdam Valckenierstraat 65 1018 XE Amsterdam The Netherlands and Department of Mathematics University of California One Shields Avenue Davis, CA 95616-8633 **IISA** e-mail: anne@math.ucdavis.edu

M. Shimozono Department of Mathematics Virginia Tech Blacksburg, VA 24061-0123 USA e-mail: mshimo@math.vt.edu

To access this journal online: http://www.birkhauser.ch